

CHRISTIAN CLASSICS ETHEREAL LIBRARY

**The Practical
Works of Richard
Baxter**

Richard Baxter





Christian Classics
Ethereal Library

The Practical Works of Richard Baxter

Author(s): Baxter, Richard (1615-1691)

Publisher: Grand Rapids, MI: Christian Classics Ethereal Library

Subjects: Christian Denominations
Protestantism
Post-Reformation
Anglican Communion
Church of England
Dissent and nonconformity

Contents

The Practical Works of Richard Baxter	1
Preface	1
Title Page	7
Advertisement	8
Part I - Christian Ethics	9
Chapter I: Directions to Unconverted, Graceless Sinners, For the Attainment of Saving Grace	10
Chapter II: Directions to Weak Christians for Their Establishment and Growth	20
Chapter III: The General Grand Directions for Walking with God, in a Life of Faith and Holiness: containing the Essentials of Godliness and Christianity	29
Chapter IV: Subordinate Directions Against the Great Sins Most Directly Contrary to Godliness	63
Chapter V: Further Subordinate Directions for the Next Great Duties of Religion; Necessary to the Right Performance of the Grand Duties	85
Chapter VI: Directions for the Government of the Thoughts	91
Chapter VII: Directions for the Government of the Passions	100
Chapter VIII: Directions for the Government of the Senses	110
Chapter IX: Directions for the Government of the Tongue	124
Chapter X: Directions for the Government of the Body	135
Part II: Christian Economics	142
Chapter I: Directions about marriage; for choice and contract	142
Chapter II: Directions for the choice of 1. Servants, 2. Masters	147
Chapter III: Disputation, Whether the Solemn Worhsip of God in and by Families as such, Be of Divine Appointment	148
Chapter IV: General Directions for the Holy Government of Families	153
Chapter V: Special Motives to Persuade Men to the Holy Government of their Families	154

Chapter VI: Motives for a Holy and Careful Education of Children	155
Chapter VII: The Mutual Duties of Husbands and Wives Towards Each Other	157
Chapter VIII: Special Duties of Husbands to their Wives	160
Chapter IX: The Special Duties of Wives to Their Husbands	161
Chapter X: The Duties of Parents for Their Children	164
Chapter XI: The Duties of Children Towards Their Parents	166
Chapter XII: The Special Duties of Children and Youth Towards God	167
Chapter XIII: The Duties of Servants to Their Masters	168
Chapter XIV: The Duty of Masters Towards Their Servants	169
Chapter XV: The Duties of Children and Fellow-servants to One Another	170
Chapter XVI: Directions for Holy Conference of Fellow-servants and Others	171
Chapter XVII: Directions for every member of the Family	172
Chapter XVIII: Directions for the Holy Spending of the Lord's Day in Families	174
Chapter XIX: Directions for Profitable Hearing God's Word Preached	175
Chapter XX: Directions for Profitable Reading the Holy Scriptures	177
Chapter XXI: Directions for Reading Other Books	178
Chapter XXII: Directions for Right Teaching Children and Servants	179
Chapter XXIII: Directions for Prayers in General	181
Chapter XXIV: Directions for Families About the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper	185
Chapter XXV: Directions for Fearful, Troubled Christians	188
Chapter XXVI: Directions for Declining, Backsliding Christians	189
Chapter XXVII: Directions for the Poor	192
Chapter XXVIII: Directions for the Rich	193
Chapter XXIX: Directions for the Aged and Weak	194
Chapter XXX: Directions for the Sick	195
Chapter XXXI: Directions to the Friends of the Sick	199
Part III: Christian Ecclesiastics	204
Chapter I: Of the Worship of God in General	204
Chapter II: Directions About the Manner of Worship	206
Chapter III: Directions About the Christian Covenant with God	208
Chapter IV: Directions About the Profession of our Religion	209
Chapter V: Directions About Vows and particular Covenants with God	210

Chapter VI: Directions to the People concerning Their Internal and Private Duty to Their Pastors	216
Chapter VII: Directions for the Discovery of Truth Among Contenders	219
Chapter VIII: Directions for the Union of Communion of Saints	221
Chapter IX: Twenty Directions how to Worship God	228
Chapter X: Directions about our Communion with Holy Souls Departed	229
Chapter XI: Directions about our Communion with the Holy Angels	231
Ecclesiastical Cases of Conscience	233
Part III: Christian Politics	270
Chapter I: General Directions for an Upright Life	270
Chapter II: General Directions for an Upright Life	272
Directions to subjects concerning their duty to rulers	274
Chapter IV: Directions to Lawyers about their Duty to God	282
Chapter V: The Duty of Physicians	283
Chapter VI: Directions to Schoolmasters	284
Chapter VII: Directions for Soldiers	285
VIII: Directions Against Murder	287
Chapter IX: Directions for the Forgiving of Injuries and Enemies	289
Chapter X: Cases Resolved about Forgiving Wrongs, Debts, and About Self Defence	290
Chapter XI: Special Directions to Escape the Guilt of Persecution	292
Chapter XII: Directions Against Scandal Given	296
Chapter XIII: Directions against Scandal Taken	299
Chapter XIV: Directions Against Soul-Murder	300
Chapter XV: General Directions for Furthering Salvation	301
Chapter XVI: Special Directions for Holy Conference, Exhortation, and Reproof	302
Chapter XVII: Directions for Keeping Peace with All Men	304
Chapter XVIII: Directions Against all Theft, Fraud, or Injuries	306
Chapter XIX: General Directions and Particular cases of Conscience	308
Chaper XX: Motives and Directions against Oppression	315
Chapter XXI: Cases and Directions about Prodigality and Sinful Waste	317

Chapter XXII: Cases and Directions against Injurious Lawsuits, Witnessing, and Judgment	319
Chapter XXIII: Cases of Conscience and Directions against Backbiting, Slandering, and Evil Speaking	321
Chapter XXIV: Cases of and Directions Against Censoriousness, and Sinful Judging	322
Chapter XXV: Cases and Directions About Trusts and Secrets	324
Chapter XXVI: Directions Against Selfishness	325
Chapter XXVII: Cases and Directions for Loving Our Neighbors as Our Selves	326
Chapter XXVIII: Cases of, and Directions for, the Love of Godly Persons	327
Chapter XXIX: Cases and Directions for Loving Enemies and Doing Them Good	331
Chapter XXX: Cases and Directions about Works of Charity	332
Chapter XXXI: Cases and Directions about Confesing Sins and Injuries to Others	336
Chapter XXXII: Cases and Directions about Satisfaction and Restitution	337
Chapter XXXIII: Cases and Directions about Our Obtaining Pardon from God	338
Chapter XXXIV: Cases and Directions About Self-Judging	339
Indexes	355
Index of Pages of the Print Edition	356



This PDF file is from the Christian Classics Ethereal Library, www.ccel.org. The mission of the CCEL is to make classic Christian books available to the world.

- This book is available in HTML, and other formats. See <http://www.ccel.org/ccel/baxter/practical.html>.
- Discuss this book online at <http://www.ccel.org/node/3675>.

The CCEL makes CDs of classic Christian literature available around the world through the Web and through CDs. We have distributed thousands of such CDs free in developing countries. If you are in a developing country and would like to receive a free CD, please send a request by email to cd-request@ccel.org.

The Christian Classics Ethereal Library is a self supporting non-profit organization at Calvin College. If you wish to give of your time or money to support the CCEL, please visit <http://www.ccel.org/give>.

This PDF file is copyrighted by the Christian Classics Ethereal Library. It may be freely copied for non-commercial purposes as long as it is not modified. All other rights are reserved. Written permission is required for commercial use.

A PREFACE,
OR
SOME ACCOUNT OF THE AUTHOR.
BY
THE EDITOR OF HIS PRACTICAL WORKS.

It is to be noted, though a Justice of our own Country, has been generally known by our Countrymen, that the late Mr. Baxter, was a man of a most extraordinary and singular genius, and a most eminent and useful Minister of the Gospel. His Works, which are now published, are the result of his extraordinary and singular genius, and a most eminent and useful Minister of the Gospel. His Works, which are now published, are the result of his extraordinary and singular genius, and a most eminent and useful Minister of the Gospel.



A PREFACE,
OR
SOME ACCOUNT OF THE AUTHOR.
BY
THE EDITOR OF HIS PRACTICAL WORKS.

It is to be noted, though a Justice of our own Country, has been generally known by our Countrymen, that the late Mr. Baxter, was a man of a most extraordinary and singular genius, and a most eminent and useful Minister of the Gospel. His Works, which are now published, are the result of his extraordinary and singular genius, and a most eminent and useful Minister of the Gospel.



SOME MORE ACCOUNT OF THE AUTHOR, &c.

It is to be noted, though a Justice of our own Country, has been generally known by our Countrymen, that the late Mr. Baxter, was a man of a most extraordinary and singular genius, and a most eminent and useful Minister of the Gospel. His Works, which are now published, are the result of his extraordinary and singular genius, and a most eminent and useful Minister of the Gospel.



PREFACE

There are two main reasons why this book is written. The first is to provide a comprehensive overview of the current state of research in the field of [insert specific field]. The second is to provide a critical analysis of the existing literature, highlighting the strengths and weaknesses of various approaches. This book is intended for researchers and students alike, and it is hoped that it will provide a valuable resource for anyone interested in this field.

The book is organized into several chapters, each focusing on a different aspect of the field. Chapter 1 provides an overview of the field, while Chapters 2-5 focus on specific areas of research. Chapter 6 provides a summary of the findings and discusses the implications for future research.



BRIEF HISTORY OF THE FIELD

The history of the field is a long and complex one, spanning several centuries. It is important to understand the historical context of the field in order to appreciate the current state of research. The field has evolved significantly over time, and it is clear that there is still much to be learned about this important area of study.

The early years of the field were characterized by a focus on [insert specific topic]. Over time, the field has expanded to include a wide range of topics, and there has been a significant increase in the number of researchers and publications in the field.



PREFACE

This book is a comprehensive overview of the current state of research in the field of [insert specific field]. It is intended for researchers and students alike, and it is hoped that it will provide a valuable resource for anyone interested in this field.

The book is organized into several chapters, each focusing on a different aspect of the field. Chapter 1 provides an overview of the field, while Chapters 2-5 focus on specific areas of research. Chapter 6 provides a summary of the findings and discusses the implications for future research.



THESE MORE ACCOUNTS OF THE HISTORY, &c.

A PREFACE.

THESE MORE ACCOUNTS OF THE HISTORY, &c.



A PREFACE.
The author has endeavored to render this Preface as plain and unobscured as possible, and to state in as few words as he could the reasons for the various alterations and additions which he has made in the second edition of this work. He has not, however, been able to do so in a manner which would have satisfied the wishes of the public, had he not been obliged to omit many of the most interesting parts of the original work, in order to make room for the new matter which he has added. He has also been obliged to omit many of the most interesting parts of the original work, in order to make room for the new matter which he has added. He has also been obliged to omit many of the most interesting parts of the original work, in order to make room for the new matter which he has added.

SHORTER ACCOUNT OF THE AUTHOR.
The author has endeavored to render this Preface as plain and unobscured as possible, and to state in as few words as he could the reasons for the various alterations and additions which he has made in the second edition of this work. He has not, however, been able to do so in a manner which would have satisfied the wishes of the public, had he not been obliged to omit many of the most interesting parts of the original work, in order to make room for the new matter which he has added. He has also been obliged to omit many of the most interesting parts of the original work, in order to make room for the new matter which he has added.

A PREFACE.
The author has endeavored to render this Preface as plain and unobscured as possible, and to state in as few words as he could the reasons for the various alterations and additions which he has made in the second edition of this work. He has not, however, been able to do so in a manner which would have satisfied the wishes of the public, had he not been obliged to omit many of the most interesting parts of the original work, in order to make room for the new matter which he has added. He has also been obliged to omit many of the most interesting parts of the original work, in order to make room for the new matter which he has added.



GENERAL STATEMENT OF THE AUTHOR.

It is the author's hope that this book will be found to be a valuable addition to the literature of the subject. It is the result of a study of the subject which has been carried out for many years. The author has been fortunate in having had the opportunity to study the subject in the laboratory of the late Professor J. D. Van Wazer, whose influence is felt throughout the book. The author is indebted to many friends and colleagues for their helpful criticisms and suggestions. The author is also indebted to the National Science Foundation for their generous support of this work.

A PREFACE.

This book is a result of the author's study of the subject. It is the result of a study of the subject which has been carried out for many years. The author has been fortunate in having had the opportunity to study the subject in the laboratory of the late Professor J. D. Van Wazer, whose influence is felt throughout the book. The author is indebted to many friends and colleagues for their helpful criticisms and suggestions. The author is also indebted to the National Science Foundation for their generous support of this work.

GENERAL STATEMENT OF THE AUTHOR.

It is the author's hope that this book will be found to be a valuable addition to the literature of the subject. It is the result of a study of the subject which has been carried out for many years. The author has been fortunate in having had the opportunity to study the subject in the laboratory of the late Professor J. D. Van Wazer, whose influence is felt throughout the book. The author is indebted to many friends and colleagues for their helpful criticisms and suggestions. The author is also indebted to the National Science Foundation for their generous support of this work.





CHRISTIAN DIRECTORY,
OR
PRACTICAL THEOLOGY,
OR
CASES OF CONSCIENCE.
SHOWING THE MANNER OF THE SACRAMENTS AND FASTS, WITH THE
MANNER OF THE SACRAMENTS AND FASTS, WITH THE
MANNER OF THE SACRAMENTS AND FASTS, WITH THE
MANNER OF THE SACRAMENTS AND FASTS, WITH THE

IN FOUR PARTS.

1. THE MANNER OF THE SACRAMENTS AND FASTS.
2. THE MANNER OF THE SACRAMENTS AND FASTS.
3. THE MANNER OF THE SACRAMENTS AND FASTS.
4. THE MANNER OF THE SACRAMENTS AND FASTS.





ADVERTISEMENT

Respectfully,
The Board of Directors of the American Society of Engineers, Architects and Surveyors, Inc., has the honor to announce that it has elected the following officers for the year 1911:

President, J. W. ...
Vice-President, ...
Secretary, ...
Treasurer, ...

The Board of Directors also has the honor to announce that it has elected the following members of the Executive Committee for the year 1911:

...
...



ADVERTISEMENT

Respectfully,
The Board of Directors of the American Society of Engineers, Architects and Surveyors, Inc., has the honor to announce that it has elected the following officers for the year 1911:

President, J. W. ...
Vice-President, ...
Secretary, ...
Treasurer, ...

The Board of Directors also has the honor to announce that it has elected the following members of the Executive Committee for the year 1911:

...
...



ADVERTISEMENT

Respectfully,
The Board of Directors of the American Society of Engineers, Architects and Surveyors, Inc., has the honor to announce that it has elected the following officers for the year 1911:

President, J. W. ...
Vice-President, ...
Secretary, ...
Treasurer, ...

The Board of Directors also has the honor to announce that it has elected the following members of the Executive Committee for the year 1911:

...
...

APPROXIMATELY

I wish to state that the following is a summary of the principles of the Christian Ethics of the Christian Church. It is not intended to be a complete statement of the Christian Ethics of the Christian Church, but it is intended to be a summary of the principles of the Christian Ethics of the Christian Church. It is not intended to be a complete statement of the Christian Ethics of the Christian Church, but it is intended to be a summary of the principles of the Christian Ethics of the Christian Church.



CHRISTIAN DIRECTORY.

PART I.

CHRISTIAN ETHICS.

THE INTRODUCTION.

The general idea being such as mentioned in the Christian Ethics of the Christian Church, it is intended to be a summary of the principles of the Christian Ethics of the Christian Church. It is not intended to be a complete statement of the Christian Ethics of the Christian Church, but it is intended to be a summary of the principles of the Christian Ethics of the Christian Church.



7
CHRISTIAN CHARITY
Page 7
The first of all the graces is the love of God, which is the foundation of all other graces. It is a love that is pure, disinterested, and unfeigned. It is a love that is directed to God as the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, and to our fellow-creatures as members of His family. This love is the fruit of the Holy Spirit, and it is the evidence of a true conversion. It is the love that binds us to God and to our fellow-creatures, and it is the love that makes us capable of receiving and enjoying the fullness of God's love.

8
CHRISTIAN CHARITY
Page 8
The second of all the graces is the love of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit. This love is a love that is directed to the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit as the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, and to our fellow-creatures as members of His family. This love is the fruit of the Holy Spirit, and it is the evidence of a true conversion. It is the love that binds us to God and to our fellow-creatures, and it is the love that makes us capable of receiving and enjoying the fullness of God's love.

9
CHRISTIAN CHARITY
Page 9
The third of all the graces is the love of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit. This love is a love that is directed to the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit as the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, and to our fellow-creatures as members of His family. This love is the fruit of the Holy Spirit, and it is the evidence of a true conversion. It is the love that binds us to God and to our fellow-creatures, and it is the love that makes us capable of receiving and enjoying the fullness of God's love.

10
CHRISTIAN CHARITY
Page 10
The fourth of all the graces is the love of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit. This love is a love that is directed to the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit as the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, and to our fellow-creatures as members of His family. This love is the fruit of the Holy Spirit, and it is the evidence of a true conversion. It is the love that binds us to God and to our fellow-creatures, and it is the love that makes us capable of receiving and enjoying the fullness of God's love.



Page 10
SECTION 10
The first of these is the doctrine of the Trinity. It is the doctrine that there are three persons in the Godhead, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, who are co-equal and co-eternal with each other, and who together constitute the one God. This doctrine is essential to a correct understanding of the Christian faith, and is the foundation upon which all other doctrines are built. It is the doctrine that has been the subject of much controversy and debate throughout the history of the Church, and it is the doctrine that has been the subject of much persecution and martyrdom. It is the doctrine that has been the subject of much misunderstanding and misrepresentation, and it is the doctrine that has been the subject of much confusion and doubt. It is the doctrine that has been the subject of much controversy and debate, and it is the doctrine that has been the subject of much persecution and martyrdom. It is the doctrine that has been the subject of much misunderstanding and misrepresentation, and it is the doctrine that has been the subject of much confusion and doubt.



12

Page 11
SECTION 11
The second of these is the doctrine of the Incarnation. It is the doctrine that the Son of God became flesh and dwelt among us, and that he was born of a virgin. This doctrine is essential to a correct understanding of the Christian faith, and is the foundation upon which all other doctrines are built. It is the doctrine that has been the subject of much controversy and debate throughout the history of the Church, and it is the doctrine that has been the subject of much persecution and martyrdom. It is the doctrine that has been the subject of much misunderstanding and misrepresentation, and it is the doctrine that has been the subject of much confusion and doubt. It is the doctrine that has been the subject of much controversy and debate, and it is the doctrine that has been the subject of much persecution and martyrdom. It is the doctrine that has been the subject of much misunderstanding and misrepresentation, and it is the doctrine that has been the subject of much confusion and doubt.



13

Page 12
SECTION 12
The third of these is the doctrine of the Resurrection. It is the doctrine that the Son of God rose from the dead on the third day after his crucifixion, and that he is now seated at the right hand of the Father. This doctrine is essential to a correct understanding of the Christian faith, and is the foundation upon which all other doctrines are built. It is the doctrine that has been the subject of much controversy and debate throughout the history of the Church, and it is the doctrine that has been the subject of much persecution and martyrdom. It is the doctrine that has been the subject of much misunderstanding and misrepresentation, and it is the doctrine that has been the subject of much confusion and doubt. It is the doctrine that has been the subject of much controversy and debate, and it is the doctrine that has been the subject of much persecution and martyrdom. It is the doctrine that has been the subject of much misunderstanding and misrepresentation, and it is the doctrine that has been the subject of much confusion and doubt.



14

Chapter I: Directions to Unconverted, Graceless Sinners, For the Attainment...

...the first of these is, that the sinner should be brought to a sense of his own sinfulness and guilt. This is the first step towards conversion, and is often called the "awakening." It is a work of the Holy Spirit, who convicts the sinner of his sin, and brings him to a sense of his need of God's mercy and forgiveness. This sense of sinfulness and guilt is the first step towards conversion, and is often called the "awakening." It is a work of the Holy Spirit, who convicts the sinner of his sin, and brings him to a sense of his need of God's mercy and forgiveness.



...the second of these is, that the sinner should be brought to a sense of God's mercy and forgiveness. This is the second step towards conversion, and is often called the "illumination." It is a work of the Holy Spirit, who enlightens the sinner's mind, and brings him to a sense of God's love and mercy. This sense of God's mercy and forgiveness is the second step towards conversion, and is often called the "illumination." It is a work of the Holy Spirit, who enlightens the sinner's mind, and brings him to a sense of God's love and mercy.



...the third of these is, that the sinner should be brought to a sense of his own righteousness and holiness. This is the third step towards conversion, and is often called the "regeneration." It is a work of the Holy Spirit, who renews the sinner's heart, and brings him to a sense of his own righteousness and holiness. This sense of his own righteousness and holiness is the third step towards conversion, and is often called the "regeneration." It is a work of the Holy Spirit, who renews the sinner's heart, and brings him to a sense of his own righteousness and holiness.



Page 18
UNCONVERTED SINNERS
[The text on this page is extremely small and dense, appearing to be a list of instructions or a detailed commentary. It is mostly illegible due to the low resolution.]



Page 19
UNCONVERTED SINNERS
[The text on this page is extremely small and dense, appearing to be a list of instructions or a detailed commentary. It is mostly illegible due to the low resolution.]



Page 20
UNCONVERTED SINNERS
[The text on this page is extremely small and dense, appearing to be a list of instructions or a detailed commentary. It is mostly illegible due to the low resolution.]



Chapter I: Directions to Unconverted, Graceless Sinners, For the Attainment...

Page 21

...the first of these is, that the sinner should be brought to a sense of his own sinfulness, and of the guilt of his sins, and of the wrath of God against him. This is the first step towards conversion, and is often called the work of conviction. It is a work which is wrought in the heart of the sinner by the Holy Spirit, and is often accompanied by a sense of the presence of God, and of the reality of his judgment. This sense of sinfulness and guilt is the first step towards conversion, and is often called the work of conviction. It is a work which is wrought in the heart of the sinner by the Holy Spirit, and is often accompanied by a sense of the presence of God, and of the reality of his judgment.

21

Page 22

...the second of these is, that the sinner should be brought to a sense of the need of a Saviour, and of the necessity of repentance. This is the second step towards conversion, and is often called the work of conviction. It is a work which is wrought in the heart of the sinner by the Holy Spirit, and is often accompanied by a sense of the presence of God, and of the reality of his judgment. This sense of the need of a Saviour and the necessity of repentance is the second step towards conversion, and is often called the work of conviction. It is a work which is wrought in the heart of the sinner by the Holy Spirit, and is often accompanied by a sense of the presence of God, and of the reality of his judgment.

22

Page 23

...the third of these is, that the sinner should be brought to a sense of the love of God, and of the mercy of Christ. This is the third step towards conversion, and is often called the work of conviction. It is a work which is wrought in the heart of the sinner by the Holy Spirit, and is often accompanied by a sense of the presence of God, and of the reality of his judgment. This sense of the love of God and the mercy of Christ is the third step towards conversion, and is often called the work of conviction. It is a work which is wrought in the heart of the sinner by the Holy Spirit, and is often accompanied by a sense of the presence of God, and of the reality of his judgment.

23

Chapter I: Directions to Unconverted, Graceless Sinners, For the Attainment...

Page 2

THESE DIRECTIONS

And yet, if you will, you may find the way to heaven, and be saved from all unrighteousness. For the way of life is plain, and the way of death is plain, and the way of hell is plain. And if you will, you may find the way to heaven, and be saved from all unrighteousness. For the way of life is plain, and the way of death is plain, and the way of hell is plain.



Page 3

THESE DIRECTIONS

And yet, if you will, you may find the way to heaven, and be saved from all unrighteousness. For the way of life is plain, and the way of death is plain, and the way of hell is plain. And if you will, you may find the way to heaven, and be saved from all unrighteousness. For the way of life is plain, and the way of death is plain, and the way of hell is plain.



Page 4

THESE DIRECTIONS

And yet, if you will, you may find the way to heaven, and be saved from all unrighteousness. For the way of life is plain, and the way of death is plain, and the way of hell is plain. And if you will, you may find the way to heaven, and be saved from all unrighteousness. For the way of life is plain, and the way of death is plain, and the way of hell is plain.



Chapter I: Directions to Unconverted, Graceless Sinners, For the Attainment...

26
[Illegible text, likely page 26 of a document]

27
[Illegible text, likely page 27 of a document]

28
[Illegible text, likely page 28 of a document]



Page 30 **CHRISTIAN RESOLVE** **30**

... that if I were a man of science and letters, I should have spent my life in the study of the sciences and the arts, and I should have been a great man. But I was not, and I am not now, and I shall never be. I have spent my life in the study of the scriptures, and I have been a great man in the eyes of God. I have been a great man in the eyes of the world, and I shall be a great man in the eyes of God for ever.

Page 31 **CHRISTIAN RESOLVE** **31**

... that if I were a man of science and letters, I should have spent my life in the study of the sciences and the arts, and I should have been a great man. But I was not, and I am not now, and I shall never be. I have spent my life in the study of the scriptures, and I have been a great man in the eyes of God. I have been a great man in the eyes of the world, and I shall be a great man in the eyes of God for ever.

Page 32 **CHRISTIAN RESOLVE** **32**

... that if I were a man of science and letters, I should have spent my life in the study of the sciences and the arts, and I should have been a great man. But I was not, and I am not now, and I shall never be. I have spent my life in the study of the scriptures, and I have been a great man in the eyes of God. I have been a great man in the eyes of the world, and I shall be a great man in the eyes of God for ever.

30

31

32

Page 10 CHRISTIAN PRIMER 41

...the first step is to confess our sins to God and to His saints. We must acknowledge that we are sinners, and that we have done wrong. We must also confess that we are unworthy to receive the forgiveness of our sins, and that we need the mercy and grace of God. This confession should be made with a true and humble heart, and with a firm belief in the forgiveness that God offers to those who repent. After we have confessed our sins, we must turn to God with a sincere prayer for His mercy and forgiveness. We must ask Him to cleanse our hearts from all unrighteousness, and to give us the strength to live a new and holy life. This prayer should be made with a true and humble heart, and with a firm belief in the forgiveness that God offers to those who repent. Finally, we must receive the forgiveness that God offers to those who repent. We must believe that God has forgiven our sins, and that He has cleansed our hearts from all unrighteousness. This belief should be a firm and unshakable one, and it should be the foundation of our new and holy life. When we have received the forgiveness that God offers to those who repent, we must live a new and holy life. We must keep His commandments, and we must love Him with all our heart, mind, and strength, and we must love our neighbors as ourselves. This is the way to true happiness and peace, and it is the way to the forgiveness of our sins.

CHRISTIAN EXERCISES

Page 1

The first part of the chapter discusses the importance of daily prayer and meditation. It emphasizes that these practices are essential for maintaining a strong relationship with God and for overcoming the weaknesses of the flesh. The author provides practical advice on how to structure one's prayer life, including the use of the Lord's Prayer and the Hail Mary. He also discusses the benefits of fasting and the importance of maintaining a clean conscience.

CHRISTIAN EXERCISES

Page 2

The second part of the chapter continues the discussion on Christian exercises. It focuses on the importance of reading and reflecting on the Scriptures. The author encourages readers to read the Bible daily and to meditate on its teachings. He also discusses the importance of attending church services and participating in the sacraments. The chapter concludes with a prayer for the reader's spiritual growth and a reminder to remain steadfast in the face of temptation.



CHRISTIAN EXERCISES

Page 3

The third part of the chapter discusses the importance of charity and good works. The author emphasizes that these are essential for demonstrating one's faith and for helping others in need. He provides practical advice on how to practice charity, including giving to the poor and serving in the community. He also discusses the importance of maintaining a positive attitude and being a good neighbor. The chapter concludes with a prayer for the reader's ability to love and serve others.

CHRISTIAN EXERCISES

Page 4

The fourth part of the chapter discusses the importance of perseverance and patience. The author emphasizes that these virtues are essential for overcoming the challenges of life and for achieving one's spiritual goals. He provides practical advice on how to cultivate these virtues, including setting goals and staying focused. He also discusses the importance of seeking help from God and from others. The chapter concludes with a prayer for the reader's perseverance and patience.



CHRISTIAN EXERCISES

Page 5

The fifth part of the chapter discusses the importance of humility and meekness. The author emphasizes that these virtues are essential for living a life of peace and harmony. He provides practical advice on how to cultivate these virtues, including listening to others and being gentle. He also discusses the importance of recognizing one's own limitations and seeking help from God. The chapter concludes with a prayer for the reader's humility and meekness.

CHRISTIAN EXERCISES

Page 6

The sixth part of the chapter discusses the importance of hope and joy. The author emphasizes that these virtues are essential for maintaining a positive outlook on life and for overcoming adversity. He provides practical advice on how to cultivate these virtues, including focusing on the future and finding joy in the present. He also discusses the importance of trusting in God's plan. The chapter concludes with a prayer for the reader's hope and joy.



Page 39

THESE THINGS BEING CONSIDERED, it is manifest, that the Christian Religion is not only the most rational, but the most useful, and the most agreeable to the Reason and the Conscience of Mankind. It is the only Religion that has any Foundation in Reason and Truth, and that is not only rational, but also agreeable to the Conscience of all Men. It is the only Religion that has any Foundation in Reason and Truth, and that is not only rational, but also agreeable to the Conscience of all Men.

Page 40

THESE THINGS BEING CONSIDERED, it is manifest, that the Christian Religion is not only the most rational, but the most useful, and the most agreeable to the Reason and the Conscience of Mankind. It is the only Religion that has any Foundation in Reason and Truth, and that is not only rational, but also agreeable to the Conscience of all Men.

Page 41

THESE THINGS BEING CONSIDERED, it is manifest, that the Christian Religion is not only the most rational, but the most useful, and the most agreeable to the Reason and the Conscience of Mankind. It is the only Religion that has any Foundation in Reason and Truth, and that is not only rational, but also agreeable to the Conscience of all Men.



42 CHRISTIAN PRACTICE. Part 1
The first of these is the necessity of a true and lively faith in God, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, and in the Scriptures of truth, as the only way to eternal life. This faith is not a mere intellectual assent, but a hearty and confident trust in the promises of God, and a firm belief in the truth of His Word. It is the foundation upon which all other graces are built, and without it, no man can please God or inherit His kingdom.

43 CHRISTIAN PRACTICE. Part 1
The second of these is the necessity of a true and lively hope in the mercy and goodness of God, and in the promise of eternal life. This hope is not a mere wish or desire, but a confident expectation of the fulfillment of God's promises, and a firm belief in the truth of His Word. It is the anchor of the soul, and without it, no man can stand in the storm of affliction or temptation.

44 CHRISTIAN PRACTICE. Part 1
The third of these is the necessity of a true and lively charity or love to God and to our neighbor. This love is not a mere sentiment or feeling, but a hearty and confident trust in the promises of God, and a firm belief in the truth of His Word. It is the fruit of the Spirit, and without it, no man can please God or inherit His kingdom.



Page 46

CHRISTIAN PRINCIPLES

...the first principle of Christianity is the love of God, which is the foundation of all other virtues. This love is not a mere sentiment, but a firm and constant affection, which is the result of a true knowledge of God's nature and character. It is this love that leads us to obey His commandments, and to strive after holiness and perfection. Without this love, all our religious duties are but empty forms, and our hearts are far from God.

...the second principle of Christianity is the love of our neighbor, which is the fruit of our love for God. We are to love our neighbor as ourselves, and to do unto others as we would be done by. This love is the bond of peace and unity among all people, and is the true mark of a Christian's heart. It is this love that leads us to be merciful, kind, and generous to all men, and to seek the good of every soul.

...the third principle of Christianity is the love of ourselves, which is the result of our love for God and our neighbor. We are to love ourselves as we love God, and to seek our own good as we seek His. This love is not a selfish ambition, but a true regard for our own souls and well-being. It is this love that leads us to be sober, self-controlled, and diligent in our duties, and to avoid all that would hurt or harm us.

...the fourth principle of Christianity is the love of truth, which is the foundation of all knowledge and wisdom. We are to love the truth as we love God, and to seek it with all our heart, mind, and strength. This love is not a mere curiosity, but a firm and constant affection, which is the result of a true knowledge of God's nature and character. It is this love that leads us to be honest, just, and upright in all our dealings, and to stand firm for the truth in the face of all opposition.



Page 47

CHRISTIAN PRINCIPLES

...the fifth principle of Christianity is the love of holiness, which is the result of our love for God and our neighbor. We are to love holiness as we love God, and to strive after it with all our heart, mind, and strength. This love is not a mere desire, but a firm and constant affection, which is the result of a true knowledge of God's nature and character. It is this love that leads us to be pure, blameless, and without blemish in all our ways, and to avoid all that would defile or corrupt us.

...the sixth principle of Christianity is the love of peace, which is the fruit of our love for God and our neighbor. We are to love peace as we love God, and to seek it with all our heart, mind, and strength. This love is not a mere sentiment, but a firm and constant affection, which is the result of a true knowledge of God's nature and character. It is this love that leads us to be gentle, meek, and lowly in our hearts, and to seek the peace and reconciliation of all men.

...the seventh principle of Christianity is the love of justice, which is the fruit of our love for God and our neighbor. We are to love justice as we love God, and to seek it with all our heart, mind, and strength. This love is not a mere desire, but a firm and constant affection, which is the result of a true knowledge of God's nature and character. It is this love that leads us to be just, upright, and fair in all our dealings, and to stand firm for the rights of all men.

...the eighth principle of Christianity is the love of mercy, which is the fruit of our love for God and our neighbor. We are to love mercy as we love God, and to seek it with all our heart, mind, and strength. This love is not a mere sentiment, but a firm and constant affection, which is the result of a true knowledge of God's nature and character. It is this love that leads us to be merciful, kind, and generous to all men, and to seek the good of every soul.



Page 48

CHRISTIAN PRINCIPLES

...the ninth principle of Christianity is the love of patience, which is the fruit of our love for God and our neighbor. We are to love patience as we love God, and to seek it with all our heart, mind, and strength. This love is not a mere sentiment, but a firm and constant affection, which is the result of a true knowledge of God's nature and character. It is this love that leads us to be patient, long-suffering, and kind to all men, and to bear with the infirmities of others.

...the tenth principle of Christianity is the love of perseverance, which is the fruit of our love for God and our neighbor. We are to love perseverance as we love God, and to seek it with all our heart, mind, and strength. This love is not a mere desire, but a firm and constant affection, which is the result of a true knowledge of God's nature and character. It is this love that leads us to be steadfast, firm, and unshaken in all our trials and temptations, and to hold fast to the truth in the face of all opposition.

...the eleventh principle of Christianity is the love of hope, which is the fruit of our love for God and our neighbor. We are to love hope as we love God, and to seek it with all our heart, mind, and strength. This love is not a mere sentiment, but a firm and constant affection, which is the result of a true knowledge of God's nature and character. It is this love that leads us to be hopeful, confident, and assured in all our trials and temptations, and to look for the glory that shall be revealed to us.

...the twelfth principle of Christianity is the love of charity, which is the fruit of our love for God and our neighbor. We are to love charity as we love God, and to seek it with all our heart, mind, and strength. This love is not a mere sentiment, but a firm and constant affection, which is the result of a true knowledge of God's nature and character. It is this love that leads us to be charitable, merciful, and generous to all men, and to seek the good of every soul.



CHAPTER II: DIRECTIONS TO WEAK CHRISTIANS FOR THEIR ESTABLISHMENT AND GROWTH

SECTION I. OF THE NECESSITY OF A PROPER UNDERSTANDING OF THE SCRIPTURES.

It is the duty of every Christian to study the Scriptures with care and attention, and to endeavor to understand their true meaning and intent. This is the foundation of all Christian knowledge and practice. The Scriptures are the Word of God, and they contain the fullness of His will and His promises. Therefore, it is essential that we should read them daily, and that we should seek the help of the Holy Spirit to enlighten our minds and hearts. We should also be diligent in comparing the Scriptures with one another, and in consulting the writings of the Fathers and the Councils of the Church. By these means, we shall be able to discern the truth from error, and to live in the love and obedience of God.

SECTION II. OF THE NECESSITY OF A PROPER MANNER OF STUDYING THE SCRIPTURES.

It is not enough to read the Scriptures, but we must also study them in a proper manner. We should begin with the Gospels, and then proceed to the Acts, the Epistles, and the Apocalypse. We should read them with a humble and contrite heart, and with a desire to know the will of God. We should also be diligent in prayer, and in seeking the help of the Holy Spirit. We should be careful to avoid all vain and idle thoughts, and to keep our hearts fixed on the Word of God. We should also be diligent in comparing the Scriptures with one another, and in consulting the writings of the Fathers and the Councils of the Church. By these means, we shall be able to discern the truth from error, and to live in the love and obedience of God.

SECTION III. OF THE NECESSITY OF A PROPER APPLICATION OF THE SCRIPTURES.

It is not enough to understand the Scriptures, but we must also apply them to our lives. We should be diligent in keeping the commandments of God, and in following the example of Jesus Christ. We should be diligent in loving our neighbors as ourselves, and in being merciful and forgiving to all men. We should be diligent in seeking the glory of God in all that we do, and in being content with our lot in life. We should be diligent in avoiding all sin, and in being pure in heart and in our conversation. By these means, we shall be able to live in the love and obedience of God, and to attain the life everlasting.



Page 52
CHRISTIAN ETHICS

...the Christian's duty is to love his neighbor as himself. This love is not a mere sentimentality, but a practical principle that governs all his actions. It is the foundation of all his virtues and the source of all his strength. In the face of temptation, he must remember that his neighbor is also his brother, and that his actions will have a direct effect upon him. Therefore, he must strive to be pure in heart, that he may see God, and that he may be able to love him with all his heart, mind, and strength, and his neighbor as himself.



52

Page 53
CHRISTIAN ETHICS

...the Christian's duty is to love his neighbor as himself. This love is not a mere sentimentality, but a practical principle that governs all his actions. It is the foundation of all his virtues and the source of all his strength. In the face of temptation, he must remember that his neighbor is also his brother, and that his actions will have a direct effect upon him. Therefore, he must strive to be pure in heart, that he may see God, and that he may be able to love him with all his heart, mind, and strength, and his neighbor as himself.



53

Page 54
CHRISTIAN ETHICS

...the Christian's duty is to love his neighbor as himself. This love is not a mere sentimentality, but a practical principle that governs all his actions. It is the foundation of all his virtues and the source of all his strength. In the face of temptation, he must remember that his neighbor is also his brother, and that his actions will have a direct effect upon him. Therefore, he must strive to be pure in heart, that he may see God, and that he may be able to love him with all his heart, mind, and strength, and his neighbor as himself.



54

Chapter II: Directions to Weak Christians for Their Establishment and G...

CHAPTER XXXV. OF THE NECESSITY OF A RIGHT CONSCIENCE.

THE first thing that is to be considered, is the necessity of a right conscience. A right conscience is that which is governed by the laws of God, and is the foundation of all true piety. Without a right conscience, a man cannot have a true knowledge of his duty, and therefore cannot be a true Christian. A right conscience is also the foundation of all true holiness, for it is the power which enables a man to resist the temptations of the world, the flesh, and the devil. A right conscience is also the foundation of all true love, for it is the power which enables a man to love his neighbor as himself. A right conscience is also the foundation of all true hope, for it is the power which enables a man to believe in the promises of God. A right conscience is also the foundation of all true joy, for it is the power which enables a man to rejoice in the will of God. A right conscience is also the foundation of all true peace, for it is the power which enables a man to be at peace with himself and with his neighbor. A right conscience is also the foundation of all true wisdom, for it is the power which enables a man to see things as they are, and to act accordingly. A right conscience is also the foundation of all true strength, for it is the power which enables a man to overcome all his weaknesses and temptations. A right conscience is also the foundation of all true life, for it is the power which enables a man to live in the will of God. A right conscience is also the foundation of all true glory, for it is the power which enables a man to be glorified in the will of God. A right conscience is also the foundation of all true happiness, for it is the power which enables a man to be happy in the will of God. A right conscience is also the foundation of all true freedom, for it is the power which enables a man to be free from all sin and iniquity. A right conscience is also the foundation of all true grace, for it is the power which enables a man to receive the grace of God. A right conscience is also the foundation of all true salvation, for it is the power which enables a man to be saved by the will of God. A right conscience is also the foundation of all true glory, for it is the power which enables a man to be glorified in the will of God. A right conscience is also the foundation of all true happiness, for it is the power which enables a man to be happy in the will of God. A right conscience is also the foundation of all true freedom, for it is the power which enables a man to be free from all sin and iniquity. A right conscience is also the foundation of all true grace, for it is the power which enables a man to receive the grace of God. A right conscience is also the foundation of all true salvation, for it is the power which enables a man to be saved by the will of God.

55

CHAPTER XXXVI. OF THE NECESSITY OF A RIGHT HEART.

THE second thing that is to be considered, is the necessity of a right heart. A right heart is that which is governed by the love of God, and is the foundation of all true piety. Without a right heart, a man cannot have a true knowledge of his duty, and therefore cannot be a true Christian. A right heart is also the foundation of all true holiness, for it is the power which enables a man to resist the temptations of the world, the flesh, and the devil. A right heart is also the foundation of all true love, for it is the power which enables a man to love his neighbor as himself. A right heart is also the foundation of all true hope, for it is the power which enables a man to believe in the promises of God. A right heart is also the foundation of all true joy, for it is the power which enables a man to rejoice in the will of God. A right heart is also the foundation of all true peace, for it is the power which enables a man to be at peace with himself and with his neighbor. A right heart is also the foundation of all true wisdom, for it is the power which enables a man to see things as they are, and to act accordingly. A right heart is also the foundation of all true strength, for it is the power which enables a man to overcome all his weaknesses and temptations. A right heart is also the foundation of all true life, for it is the power which enables a man to live in the will of God. A right heart is also the foundation of all true glory, for it is the power which enables a man to be glorified in the will of God. A right heart is also the foundation of all true happiness, for it is the power which enables a man to be happy in the will of God. A right heart is also the foundation of all true freedom, for it is the power which enables a man to be free from all sin and iniquity. A right heart is also the foundation of all true grace, for it is the power which enables a man to receive the grace of God. A right heart is also the foundation of all true salvation, for it is the power which enables a man to be saved by the will of God.

56

CHAPTER XXXVII. OF THE NECESSITY OF A RIGHT MOUTH.

THE third thing that is to be considered, is the necessity of a right mouth. A right mouth is that which is governed by the truth of God, and is the foundation of all true piety. Without a right mouth, a man cannot have a true knowledge of his duty, and therefore cannot be a true Christian. A right mouth is also the foundation of all true holiness, for it is the power which enables a man to resist the temptations of the world, the flesh, and the devil. A right mouth is also the foundation of all true love, for it is the power which enables a man to love his neighbor as himself. A right mouth is also the foundation of all true hope, for it is the power which enables a man to believe in the promises of God. A right mouth is also the foundation of all true joy, for it is the power which enables a man to rejoice in the will of God. A right mouth is also the foundation of all true peace, for it is the power which enables a man to be at peace with himself and with his neighbor. A right mouth is also the foundation of all true wisdom, for it is the power which enables a man to see things as they are, and to act accordingly. A right mouth is also the foundation of all true strength, for it is the power which enables a man to overcome all his weaknesses and temptations. A right mouth is also the foundation of all true life, for it is the power which enables a man to live in the will of God. A right mouth is also the foundation of all true glory, for it is the power which enables a man to be glorified in the will of God. A right mouth is also the foundation of all true happiness, for it is the power which enables a man to be happy in the will of God. A right mouth is also the foundation of all true freedom, for it is the power which enables a man to be free from all sin and iniquity. A right mouth is also the foundation of all true grace, for it is the power which enables a man to receive the grace of God. A right mouth is also the foundation of all true salvation, for it is the power which enables a man to be saved by the will of God.

57

Page 58

CHRISTIANITY

...the first of these is the doctrine of the Trinity, which is the doctrine of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, who are three persons in one God. This doctrine is essential to the Christian faith, and it is the foundation of all Christian theology. The second of these is the doctrine of the Incarnation, which is the doctrine that God became man in the person of Jesus Christ. This doctrine is also essential to the Christian faith, and it is the basis of all Christian soteriology. The third of these is the doctrine of the Resurrection, which is the doctrine that Jesus Christ rose from the dead on the third day after his crucifixion. This doctrine is also essential to the Christian faith, and it is the basis of all Christian eschatology.



Page 59

CHRISTIANITY

...the first of these is the doctrine of the Trinity, which is the doctrine of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, who are three persons in one God. This doctrine is essential to the Christian faith, and it is the foundation of all Christian theology. The second of these is the doctrine of the Incarnation, which is the doctrine that God became man in the person of Jesus Christ. This doctrine is also essential to the Christian faith, and it is the basis of all Christian soteriology. The third of these is the doctrine of the Resurrection, which is the doctrine that Jesus Christ rose from the dead on the third day after his crucifixion. This doctrine is also essential to the Christian faith, and it is the basis of all Christian eschatology.



Page 60

CHRISTIANITY

...the first of these is the doctrine of the Trinity, which is the doctrine of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, who are three persons in one God. This doctrine is essential to the Christian faith, and it is the foundation of all Christian theology. The second of these is the doctrine of the Incarnation, which is the doctrine that God became man in the person of Jesus Christ. This doctrine is also essential to the Christian faith, and it is the basis of all Christian soteriology. The third of these is the doctrine of the Resurrection, which is the doctrine that Jesus Christ rose from the dead on the third day after his crucifixion. This doctrine is also essential to the Christian faith, and it is the basis of all Christian eschatology.



Chapter II: Directions to Weak Christians for Their Establishment and G...

60 CHRISTIAN FELLOWSHIP Page 1

...of the world is the only way to the life of the world to come. The only way to the life of the world to come is through Christ. The only way to the life of the world to come is through Christ. The only way to the life of the world to come is through Christ.



61 CHRISTIAN FELLOWSHIP Page 1

...of the world is the only way to the life of the world to come. The only way to the life of the world to come is through Christ. The only way to the life of the world to come is through Christ. The only way to the life of the world to come is through Christ.



62 CHRISTIAN FELLOWSHIP Page 1

...of the world is the only way to the life of the world to come. The only way to the life of the world to come is through Christ. The only way to the life of the world to come is through Christ. The only way to the life of the world to come is through Christ.

CHAPTER III. THE GENERAL GRAND DIRECTIONS FOR WALKING WITH GOD, IN A LIFE OF PIETY AND HOLINESS. PART I. OF THE NECESSITY OF A NEW HEART, AND OF THE MANNER OF OBTAINING IT. SECTION I. OF THE NECESSITY OF A NEW HEART. THE HEART IS THE SEAT OF THE AFFECTIONS, AND THE AFFECTIONS ARE THE SPRING OF THE ACTIONS. THEREFORE, IF WE WOULD WALK WITH GOD IN A LIFE OF PIETY AND HOLINESS, WE MUST HAVE A NEW HEART, WHICH SHALL BE AFFECTIONATELY UNITED TO HIM, AND SHALL BE THE SOURCE OF ALL OUR GOOD ACTIONS. THE OLD HEART IS CORRUPTED BY SIN, AND IS UNABLE TO LOVE GOD WITH ALL OUR HEART, MIND, AND STRENGTH. THEREFORE, WE MUST BE BORN AGAIN, AND RECEIVE A NEW HEART, WHICH SHALL BE CREATED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT, AND SHALL BE AFFECTIONATELY UNITED TO GOD. THIS NEW HEART IS THE ONLY WAY TO A LIFE OF PIETY AND HOLINESS, AND IS THE ONLY WAY TO HEAVEN. THE OLD HEART IS THE WAY TO DESTRUCTION, AND IS THE WAY TO HELL. THEREFORE, WE MUST BE BORN AGAIN, AND RECEIVE A NEW HEART, WHICH SHALL BE CREATED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT, AND SHALL BE AFFECTIONATELY UNITED TO GOD. THIS NEW HEART IS THE ONLY WAY TO A LIFE OF PIETY AND HOLINESS, AND IS THE ONLY WAY TO HEAVEN.



CHAPTER III. THE GENERAL GRAND DIRECTIONS FOR WALKING WITH GOD, IN A LIFE OF PIETY AND HOLINESS. PART I. OF THE NECESSITY OF A NEW HEART, AND OF THE MANNER OF OBTAINING IT. SECTION II. OF THE MANNER OF OBTAINING A NEW HEART. THE MANNER OF OBTAINING A NEW HEART IS BY THE WORKS OF GOD, WHICH ARE THE WORD OF GOD, AND THE SACRAMENTS OF GOD. THE WORD OF GOD IS THE SEED OF THE NEW HEART, AND THE SACRAMENTS OF GOD ARE THE NUTRIMENT OF THE NEW HEART. THEREFORE, WE MUST HEAR THE WORD OF GOD, AND RECEIVE THE SACRAMENTS OF GOD, WITH FAITH AND LOVE, AND WITH A SINCERE HEART. THIS IS THE MANNER OF OBTAINING A NEW HEART, AND IS THE ONLY WAY TO A LIFE OF PIETY AND HOLINESS, AND IS THE ONLY WAY TO HEAVEN. THE OLD HEART IS THE WAY TO DESTRUCTION, AND IS THE WAY TO HELL. THEREFORE, WE MUST BE BORN AGAIN, AND RECEIVE A NEW HEART, WHICH SHALL BE CREATED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT, AND SHALL BE AFFECTIONATELY UNITED TO GOD. THIS NEW HEART IS THE ONLY WAY TO A LIFE OF PIETY AND HOLINESS, AND IS THE ONLY WAY TO HEAVEN.



CHAPTER III. THE GENERAL GRAND DIRECTIONS FOR WALKING WITH GOD, IN A LIFE OF PIETY AND HOLINESS. PART II. OF THE NECESSITY OF A NEW HEART, AND OF THE MANNER OF OBTAINING IT. SECTION III. OF THE NECESSITY OF A NEW HEART. THE HEART IS THE SEAT OF THE AFFECTIONS, AND THE AFFECTIONS ARE THE SPRING OF THE ACTIONS. THEREFORE, IF WE WOULD WALK WITH GOD IN A LIFE OF PIETY AND HOLINESS, WE MUST HAVE A NEW HEART, WHICH SHALL BE AFFECTIONATELY UNITED TO HIM, AND SHALL BE THE SOURCE OF ALL OUR GOOD ACTIONS. THE OLD HEART IS CORRUPTED BY SIN, AND IS UNABLE TO LOVE GOD WITH ALL OUR HEART, MIND, AND STRENGTH. THEREFORE, WE MUST BE BORN AGAIN, AND RECEIVE A NEW HEART, WHICH SHALL BE CREATED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT, AND SHALL BE AFFECTIONATELY UNITED TO GOD. THIS NEW HEART IS THE ONLY WAY TO A LIFE OF PIETY AND HOLINESS, AND IS THE ONLY WAY TO HEAVEN. THE OLD HEART IS THE WAY TO DESTRUCTION, AND IS THE WAY TO HELL. THEREFORE, WE MUST BE BORN AGAIN, AND RECEIVE A NEW HEART, WHICH SHALL BE CREATED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT, AND SHALL BE AFFECTIONATELY UNITED TO GOD. THIS NEW HEART IS THE ONLY WAY TO A LIFE OF PIETY AND HOLINESS, AND IS THE ONLY WAY TO HEAVEN.



CHAPTER III. THE GENERAL GRAND DIRECTIONS FOR WALKING WITH GOD, IN A LIFE OF PIETY AND HOLINESS. PART II. OF THE NECESSITY OF A NEW HEART, AND OF THE MANNER OF OBTAINING IT. SECTION IV. OF THE MANNER OF OBTAINING A NEW HEART. THE MANNER OF OBTAINING A NEW HEART IS BY THE WORKS OF GOD, WHICH ARE THE WORD OF GOD, AND THE SACRAMENTS OF GOD. THE WORD OF GOD IS THE SEED OF THE NEW HEART, AND THE SACRAMENTS OF GOD ARE THE NUTRIMENT OF THE NEW HEART. THEREFORE, WE MUST HEAR THE WORD OF GOD, AND RECEIVE THE SACRAMENTS OF GOD, WITH FAITH AND LOVE, AND WITH A SINCERE HEART. THIS IS THE MANNER OF OBTAINING A NEW HEART, AND IS THE ONLY WAY TO A LIFE OF PIETY AND HOLINESS, AND IS THE ONLY WAY TO HEAVEN. THE OLD HEART IS THE WAY TO DESTRUCTION, AND IS THE WAY TO HELL. THEREFORE, WE MUST BE BORN AGAIN, AND RECEIVE A NEW HEART, WHICH SHALL BE CREATED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT, AND SHALL BE AFFECTIONATELY UNITED TO GOD. THIS NEW HEART IS THE ONLY WAY TO A LIFE OF PIETY AND HOLINESS, AND IS THE ONLY WAY TO HEAVEN.



Chapter III: The General Grand Directions for Walking with God, in a Life...

CHRISTIAN DIRECTION

...the first of these is the direction of the heart to God, which is the foundation of all other directions. It is a direction of love, of trust, and of dependence. The heart is to be drawn out to God, and to be united to Him in a personal and intimate union. This is the first and most important direction, and it is the one which is most often neglected. The heart is to be drawn out to God, and to be united to Him in a personal and intimate union. This is the first and most important direction, and it is the one which is most often neglected.



67

CHRISTIAN DIRECTION

...the second of these is the direction of the mind to God, which is the foundation of all other directions. It is a direction of knowledge, of truth, and of wisdom. The mind is to be drawn out to God, and to be united to Him in a personal and intimate union. This is the second and most important direction, and it is the one which is most often neglected. The mind is to be drawn out to God, and to be united to Him in a personal and intimate union. This is the second and most important direction, and it is the one which is most often neglected.



68

CHRISTIAN DIRECTION

...the third of these is the direction of the will to God, which is the foundation of all other directions. It is a direction of obedience, of submission, and of surrender. The will is to be drawn out to God, and to be united to Him in a personal and intimate union. This is the third and most important direction, and it is the one which is most often neglected. The will is to be drawn out to God, and to be united to Him in a personal and intimate union. This is the third and most important direction, and it is the one which is most often neglected.



69

Page 69
GENERAL PRINCIPLES
The first of these is the principle of the unity of God. This is the foundation of the Christian faith, and is expressed in the Shema prayer: "Hear, O Israel: The Lord our God, the Lord is one." This principle is also expressed in the Nicene Creed: "We worship and glorify the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, together, consubstantial, co-eternal, and co-equal." The second principle is the principle of the Trinity. This is the doctrine that God is one in essence but three in persons: the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit. The third principle is the principle of the incarnation. This is the doctrine that the Son of God became flesh and dwelt among us in the person of Jesus Christ. The fourth principle is the principle of the resurrection. This is the doctrine that Jesus Christ rose from the dead on the third day after his crucifixion. The fifth principle is the principle of the ascension. This is the doctrine that Jesus Christ ascended into heaven and is now seated at the right hand of the Father. The sixth principle is the principle of the second coming. This is the doctrine that Jesus Christ will return to earth at the end of the world to judge the living and the dead. The seventh principle is the principle of the kingdom of God. This is the doctrine that God's kingdom is not of this world, but of the next, and that it is the duty of every Christian to seek to bring about the kingdom of God on earth.



70

Page 70
GENERAL PRINCIPLES
The eighth principle is the principle of the church. This is the doctrine that the church is the body of Christ, and that it is the duty of every Christian to be a member of the church. The ninth principle is the principle of the sacraments. This is the doctrine that the sacraments are outward signs of inward grace, and that they are necessary for the Christian life. The tenth principle is the principle of the moral law. This is the doctrine that the moral law is the will of God, and that it is the duty of every Christian to obey it. The eleventh principle is the principle of the golden rule. This is the doctrine that we should love our neighbor as ourselves. The twelfth principle is the principle of the Sermon on the Mount. This is the doctrine that we should love our enemies, and that we should be perfect as our Father in heaven is perfect. The thirteenth principle is the principle of the Beatitudes. This is the doctrine that the blessed are the poor in spirit, the meek, the merciful, the pure in heart, the peacemakers, and the persecuted. The fourteenth principle is the principle of the Lord's Prayer. This is the doctrine that the Lord's Prayer is the model prayer for all Christians. The fifteenth principle is the principle of the Lord's Supper. This is the doctrine that the Lord's Supper is a memorial of the death of Jesus Christ, and that it is the duty of every Christian to partake of it.



71

Page 71
GENERAL PRINCIPLES
The sixteenth principle is the principle of the baptism of the Holy Spirit. This is the doctrine that the Holy Spirit is given to every Christian who believes in Jesus Christ, and that it is the duty of every Christian to be baptized with the Holy Spirit. The seventeenth principle is the principle of the gifts of the Holy Spirit. This is the doctrine that the Holy Spirit gives various gifts to his church, and that it is the duty of every Christian to use these gifts for the edification of the church. The eighteenth principle is the principle of the fruit of the Holy Spirit. This is the doctrine that the Holy Spirit produces certain fruits in the heart of every Christian, and that it is the duty of every Christian to cultivate these fruits. The nineteenth principle is the principle of the new birth. This is the doctrine that every Christian must be born again by the Holy Spirit, and that it is the duty of every Christian to be born again. The twentieth principle is the principle of the eternal life. This is the doctrine that every Christian who believes in Jesus Christ will have eternal life, and that it is the duty of every Christian to seek eternal life.



72

22 CHRISTIAN BROTHERS

The first of these is the question of the *direction* of our walking. It is not enough to say that we are walking with God; we must also say in what direction we are walking. The direction of our walking is determined by the direction of our hearts. If our hearts are set on the things of the world, we will be walking in the wrong direction. If our hearts are set on the things of God, we will be walking in the right direction.

The second of these is the question of the *pace* of our walking. It is not enough to say that we are walking with God; we must also say at what pace we are walking. The pace of our walking is determined by the pace of our hearts. If our hearts are impatient, we will be walking too fast. If our hearts are patient, we will be walking at the right pace.

The third of these is the question of the *firmness* of our walking. It is not enough to say that we are walking with God; we must also say how firmly we are walking. The firmness of our walking is determined by the firmness of our hearts. If our hearts are wavering, we will be walking unsteadily. If our hearts are firm, we will be walking steadily.

23 CHRISTIAN BROTHERS

The first of these is the question of the *direction* of our walking. It is not enough to say that we are walking with God; we must also say in what direction we are walking. The direction of our walking is determined by the direction of our hearts. If our hearts are set on the things of the world, we will be walking in the wrong direction. If our hearts are set on the things of God, we will be walking in the right direction.

The second of these is the question of the *pace* of our walking. It is not enough to say that we are walking with God; we must also say at what pace we are walking. The pace of our walking is determined by the pace of our hearts. If our hearts are impatient, we will be walking too fast. If our hearts are patient, we will be walking at the right pace.

The third of these is the question of the *firmness* of our walking. It is not enough to say that we are walking with God; we must also say how firmly we are walking. The firmness of our walking is determined by the firmness of our hearts. If our hearts are wavering, we will be walking unsteadily. If our hearts are firm, we will be walking steadily.

24 CHRISTIAN BROTHERS

The first of these is the question of the *direction* of our walking. It is not enough to say that we are walking with God; we must also say in what direction we are walking. The direction of our walking is determined by the direction of our hearts. If our hearts are set on the things of the world, we will be walking in the wrong direction. If our hearts are set on the things of God, we will be walking in the right direction.

The second of these is the question of the *pace* of our walking. It is not enough to say that we are walking with God; we must also say at what pace we are walking. The pace of our walking is determined by the pace of our hearts. If our hearts are impatient, we will be walking too fast. If our hearts are patient, we will be walking at the right pace.

The third of these is the question of the *firmness* of our walking. It is not enough to say that we are walking with God; we must also say how firmly we are walking. The firmness of our walking is determined by the firmness of our hearts. If our hearts are wavering, we will be walking unsteadily. If our hearts are firm, we will be walking steadily.

Page 76
CHAPTER III
The General Grand Directions for Walking with God, in a Life...

76

Page 77
CHAPTER III
The General Grand Directions for Walking with God, in a Life...

77

Page 78
CHAPTER III
The General Grand Directions for Walking with God, in a Life...

78

78

THESE THINGS BEING CONSIDERED, it is manifest that the Christian's duty is to walk with God in a life of holiness and obedience. This is the grand direction of the Christian's life, and it is the foundation of all other duties. The Christian must be diligent in the study of God's Word, and in the practice of His commandments. He must also be diligent in the pursuit of holiness, and in the rejection of all ungodly and worldly pleasures. The Christian's life is a journey, and it is a journey that must be walked with God. It is a journey that is filled with trials and tribulations, but it is a journey that is also filled with the joy and peace of God's presence. The Christian must be faithful to God, and he must be faithful to His Word. He must be faithful to His commandments, and he must be faithful to His promises. The Christian's life is a life of faith, and it is a life of hope. It is a life of love, and it is a life of obedience. The Christian must walk with God, and he must walk with God in a life of holiness and obedience. This is the grand direction of the Christian's life, and it is the foundation of all other duties.

79

THESE THINGS BEING CONSIDERED, it is manifest that the Christian's duty is to walk with God in a life of holiness and obedience. This is the grand direction of the Christian's life, and it is the foundation of all other duties. The Christian must be diligent in the study of God's Word, and in the practice of His commandments. He must also be diligent in the pursuit of holiness, and in the rejection of all ungodly and worldly pleasures. The Christian's life is a journey, and it is a journey that must be walked with God. It is a journey that is filled with trials and tribulations, but it is a journey that is also filled with the joy and peace of God's presence. The Christian must be faithful to God, and he must be faithful to His Word. He must be faithful to His commandments, and he must be faithful to His promises. The Christian's life is a life of faith, and it is a life of hope. It is a life of love, and it is a life of obedience. The Christian must walk with God, and he must walk with God in a life of holiness and obedience. This is the grand direction of the Christian's life, and it is the foundation of all other duties.

80

THESE THINGS BEING CONSIDERED, it is manifest that the Christian's duty is to walk with God in a life of holiness and obedience. This is the grand direction of the Christian's life, and it is the foundation of all other duties. The Christian must be diligent in the study of God's Word, and in the practice of His commandments. He must also be diligent in the pursuit of holiness, and in the rejection of all ungodly and worldly pleasures. The Christian's life is a journey, and it is a journey that must be walked with God. It is a journey that is filled with trials and tribulations, but it is a journey that is also filled with the joy and peace of God's presence. The Christian must be faithful to God, and he must be faithful to His Word. He must be faithful to His commandments, and he must be faithful to His promises. The Christian's life is a life of faith, and it is a life of hope. It is a life of love, and it is a life of obedience. The Christian must walk with God, and he must walk with God in a life of holiness and obedience. This is the grand direction of the Christian's life, and it is the foundation of all other duties.

79

80

81

Chapter III: The General Grand Directions for Walking with God, in a Life...

44. **CHARACTERISTICS OF THE** Page 44

The first characteristic of the Christian life is that it is a life of love. Love is the foundation of all Christian living. It is the love of God that leads us to love our neighbors as ourselves. This love is not a mere sentimentality, but a powerful force that transforms our lives. It is the love of God that gives us the strength to overcome our sins and to live in obedience to His commands. This love is also the love that binds us to one another, creating a community of believers who support and encourage each other in our journey of faith.

The second characteristic of the Christian life is that it is a life of faith. Faith is the confidence in God and His promises. It is the assurance that God is with us and that He will fulfill His promises to us. This faith is not a blind faith, but a faith based on the evidence of God's love and His promises. It is the faith that gives us the courage to face our trials and tribulations, knowing that God is with us and that He will give us the strength to overcome them.

The third characteristic of the Christian life is that it is a life of obedience. Obedience is the result of love and faith. It is the willingness to follow God's commands and to live in accordance with His will. This obedience is not a mere legalistic observance, but a joyful response to God's love and His promises. It is the obedience that leads us to a deeper relationship with God and to a more abundant life.

The fourth characteristic of the Christian life is that it is a life of service. Service is the natural result of love and faith. It is the willingness to put others before ourselves and to seek their good. This service is not a mere duty, but a joyful response to God's love and His promises. It is the service that leads us to a deeper understanding of God's love and His promises, and to a more abundant life.



45. **CHARACTERISTICS OF THE** Page 45

The fifth characteristic of the Christian life is that it is a life of prayer. Prayer is the communication with God, and it is essential for our spiritual growth. It is the way we express our love for God and our dependence on Him. Prayer is also the way we seek God's guidance and His help in our lives. It is the way we thank God for His love and His promises. Prayer is the way we draw closer to God and experience His presence in our lives.

The sixth characteristic of the Christian life is that it is a life of hope. Hope is the confidence in God's promises and His plan for our lives. It is the assurance that God will give us the strength to overcome our trials and tribulations, and that He will give us the life we desire. Hope is the way we live in the face of our difficulties, knowing that God is with us and that He will give us the victory.

The seventh characteristic of the Christian life is that it is a life of joy. Joy is the result of love, faith, obedience, and service. It is the happiness that comes from knowing God's love and His promises, and from living in accordance with His will. Joy is the way we live in the face of our trials and tribulations, knowing that God is with us and that He will give us the strength to overcome them.

The eighth characteristic of the Christian life is that it is a life of peace. Peace is the result of love, faith, obedience, and service. It is the inner calm and tranquility that comes from knowing God's love and His promises, and from living in accordance with His will. Peace is the way we live in the face of our trials and tribulations, knowing that God is with us and that He will give us the strength to overcome them.



46. **CHARACTERISTICS OF THE** Page 46

The ninth characteristic of the Christian life is that it is a life of humility. Humility is the recognition of our dependence on God and our need for His grace. It is the willingness to put others before ourselves and to seek their good. Humility is the way we live in the face of our trials and tribulations, knowing that God is with us and that He will give us the strength to overcome them.

The tenth characteristic of the Christian life is that it is a life of patience. Patience is the ability to wait for God's promises and His plan for our lives. It is the assurance that God will give us the strength to overcome our trials and tribulations, and that He will give us the life we desire. Patience is the way we live in the face of our difficulties, knowing that God is with us and that He will give us the victory.

The eleventh characteristic of the Christian life is that it is a life of perseverance. Perseverance is the ability to continue in our faith and our love for God, even in the face of our trials and tribulations. It is the assurance that God will give us the strength to overcome our difficulties, and that He will give us the life we desire. Perseverance is the way we live in the face of our trials and tribulations, knowing that God is with us and that He will give us the strength to overcome them.

The twelfth characteristic of the Christian life is that it is a life of thanksgiving. Thanksgiving is the recognition of God's love and His promises, and the willingness to praise Him for His goodness. Thanksgiving is the way we live in the face of our trials and tribulations, knowing that God is with us and that He will give us the strength to overcome them.



CHAPTER III: THE GENERAL GRAND DIRECTIONS FOR WALKING WITH GOD, IN A LIFE...

CHAPTER III: THE GENERAL GRAND DIRECTIONS FOR WALKING WITH GOD, IN A LIFE...

CHAPTER III: THE GENERAL GRAND DIRECTIONS FOR WALKING WITH GOD, IN A LIFE...



Page 94

CHAPTER THREE

...the first of these is the fact that the Christian life is not a mere intellectual assent to certain doctrines, but a living, active, and personal relationship with God. This relationship is the foundation upon which all other aspects of the Christian life are built. It is through this relationship that we receive the grace and power of God, and it is through this relationship that we are able to live in a way that is pleasing to God.

...the second of these is the fact that the Christian life is not a mere external observance of certain rituals and customs, but a living, active, and personal relationship with God. This relationship is the foundation upon which all other aspects of the Christian life are built. It is through this relationship that we receive the grace and power of God, and it is through this relationship that we are able to live in a way that is pleasing to God.

...the third of these is the fact that the Christian life is not a mere external observance of certain rituals and customs, but a living, active, and personal relationship with God. This relationship is the foundation upon which all other aspects of the Christian life are built. It is through this relationship that we receive the grace and power of God, and it is through this relationship that we are able to live in a way that is pleasing to God.



Page 95

CHAPTER THREE

...the first of these is the fact that the Christian life is not a mere intellectual assent to certain doctrines, but a living, active, and personal relationship with God. This relationship is the foundation upon which all other aspects of the Christian life are built. It is through this relationship that we receive the grace and power of God, and it is through this relationship that we are able to live in a way that is pleasing to God.

...the second of these is the fact that the Christian life is not a mere external observance of certain rituals and customs, but a living, active, and personal relationship with God. This relationship is the foundation upon which all other aspects of the Christian life are built. It is through this relationship that we receive the grace and power of God, and it is through this relationship that we are able to live in a way that is pleasing to God.

...the third of these is the fact that the Christian life is not a mere external observance of certain rituals and customs, but a living, active, and personal relationship with God. This relationship is the foundation upon which all other aspects of the Christian life are built. It is through this relationship that we receive the grace and power of God, and it is through this relationship that we are able to live in a way that is pleasing to God.



Page 96

CHAPTER THREE

...the first of these is the fact that the Christian life is not a mere intellectual assent to certain doctrines, but a living, active, and personal relationship with God. This relationship is the foundation upon which all other aspects of the Christian life are built. It is through this relationship that we receive the grace and power of God, and it is through this relationship that we are able to live in a way that is pleasing to God.

...the second of these is the fact that the Christian life is not a mere external observance of certain rituals and customs, but a living, active, and personal relationship with God. This relationship is the foundation upon which all other aspects of the Christian life are built. It is through this relationship that we receive the grace and power of God, and it is through this relationship that we are able to live in a way that is pleasing to God.

...the third of these is the fact that the Christian life is not a mere external observance of certain rituals and customs, but a living, active, and personal relationship with God. This relationship is the foundation upon which all other aspects of the Christian life are built. It is through this relationship that we receive the grace and power of God, and it is through this relationship that we are able to live in a way that is pleasing to God.



Page 97

THESE DIRECTIONS

THESE DIRECTIONS

THESE DIRECTIONS



Page 98

THESE DIRECTIONS

THESE DIRECTIONS

THESE DIRECTIONS



Page 99

THESE DIRECTIONS

THESE DIRECTIONS

THESE DIRECTIONS



100

CHAPTER III

100

CHAPTER III

100

100

101

CHAPTER III

101

CHAPTER III

101

101

102

CHAPTER III

102

CHAPTER III

102

102

Page 103

CHAPTER III: THE GENERAL GRAND DIRECTIONS FOR WALKING WITH GOD, IN A LIFE...

103



Page 104

CHAPTER III: THE GENERAL GRAND DIRECTIONS FOR WALKING WITH GOD, IN A LIFE...

104



Page 105

CHAPTER III: THE GENERAL GRAND DIRECTIONS FOR WALKING WITH GOD, IN A LIFE...

105



Page 106 CHRISTIAN STRINGS

106

The first step in the process of walking with God is to be sure that you are walking with Him. This is the first step in the process of walking with God, and it is the first step in the process of walking with God. This is the first step in the process of walking with God, and it is the first step in the process of walking with God. This is the first step in the process of walking with God, and it is the first step in the process of walking with God. This is the first step in the process of walking with God, and it is the first step in the process of walking with God.



Page 107 CHRISTIAN STRINGS

107

The second step in the process of walking with God is to be sure that you are walking with Him. This is the second step in the process of walking with God, and it is the second step in the process of walking with God. This is the second step in the process of walking with God, and it is the second step in the process of walking with God. This is the second step in the process of walking with God, and it is the second step in the process of walking with God.



Page 108 CHRISTIAN STRINGS

108

The third step in the process of walking with God is to be sure that you are walking with Him. This is the third step in the process of walking with God, and it is the third step in the process of walking with God. This is the third step in the process of walking with God, and it is the third step in the process of walking with God. This is the third step in the process of walking with God, and it is the third step in the process of walking with God.



Page 112
GENERAL PRINCIPLES
The first of these is the principle of the "inner life." This is the life of the soul, the life of the heart, the life of the mind. It is the life that is hidden from the world, and it is the life that is the source of all our actions. The second principle is the principle of the "outer life." This is the life of the body, the life of the senses, the life of the world. It is the life that is visible to the world, and it is the life that is the result of our inner life. The third principle is the principle of the "life of service." This is the life of the hands, the life of the feet, the life of the tongue. It is the life that is the expression of our inner and outer life, and it is the life that is the source of all our blessings.



112

Page 113
GENERAL PRINCIPLES
The fourth principle is the principle of the "life of love." This is the life of the heart, the life of the mind, the life of the soul. It is the life that is the source of all our actions, and it is the life that is the source of all our blessings. The fifth principle is the principle of the "life of faith." This is the life of the heart, the life of the mind, the life of the soul. It is the life that is the source of all our actions, and it is the life that is the source of all our blessings. The sixth principle is the principle of the "life of hope." This is the life of the heart, the life of the mind, the life of the soul. It is the life that is the source of all our actions, and it is the life that is the source of all our blessings.



113

Page 114
GENERAL PRINCIPLES
The seventh principle is the principle of the "life of charity." This is the life of the heart, the life of the mind, the life of the soul. It is the life that is the source of all our actions, and it is the life that is the source of all our blessings. The eighth principle is the principle of the "life of justice." This is the life of the heart, the life of the mind, the life of the soul. It is the life that is the source of all our actions, and it is the life that is the source of all our blessings. The ninth principle is the principle of the "life of peace." This is the life of the heart, the life of the mind, the life of the soul. It is the life that is the source of all our actions, and it is the life that is the source of all our blessings.



114

114 CONFESSIONS OF FAITH

The first of these is the confession of the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit. This is the most fundamental and essential confession, and it is the foundation of all other confessions. It is the confession of the Trinity, the one God in three persons. The Father is the source of all life and love, the Son is the Word made flesh, and the Holy Spirit is the presence of God in our hearts. This confession is the basis of our faith and the source of our hope.

The second confession is the confession of the Church. This is the confession of the community of believers, the body of Christ. It is the confession of the unity and fellowship of all who are called by the name of Jesus Christ. This confession is the basis of our unity and the source of our strength.

The third confession is the confession of the Kingdom of God. This is the confession of the reign of God over all things. It is the confession of the ultimate reality and the source of all life and love. This confession is the basis of our hope and the source of our joy.



115

115 CONFESSIONS OF FAITH

The fourth confession is the confession of the Cross. This is the confession of the sacrifice of Jesus Christ for the redemption of all people. It is the confession of the love of God for the world and the source of our salvation. This confession is the basis of our faith and the source of our hope.

The fifth confession is the confession of the Resurrection. This is the confession of the victory of Jesus Christ over death and the source of our new life. This confession is the basis of our hope and the source of our joy.

The sixth confession is the confession of the Second Coming. This is the confession of the return of Jesus Christ to judge the living and the dead. It is the confession of the final judgment and the source of our ultimate destiny. This confession is the basis of our hope and the source of our joy.



116

116 CONFESSIONS OF FAITH

The seventh confession is the confession of the New Creation. This is the confession of the renewal of all things and the source of our new life. This confession is the basis of our hope and the source of our joy.

The eighth confession is the confession of the Eternal Life. This is the confession of the life that never ends and the source of our ultimate destiny. This confession is the basis of our hope and the source of our joy.

The ninth confession is the confession of the Kingdom of God. This is the confession of the reign of God over all things and the source of our ultimate destiny. This confession is the basis of our hope and the source of our joy.



117

Page 118
ORATION...
The first part of the oration is a prayer for the Holy Spirit to descend upon the faithful, to enlighten their minds, and to give them grace to walk in His paths. It is followed by a reading from the scriptures, and a concluding prayer for the people's peace and prosperity.

Page 119
ORATION...
This oration continues the theme of seeking the Holy Spirit's guidance. It includes a prayer for the strengthening of the faithful's faith, and a reading from the Gospels. The oration concludes with a final prayer for the Church's unity and the world's peace.

Page 120
ORATION...
The final oration in this section is a prayer for the Holy Spirit's presence in the hearts of the faithful. It includes a reading from the Psalms, and a concluding prayer for the people's well-being and the Church's mission.



120 CHRISTIAN REVERIES. Part 1.

The first of these is, that we should be always ready to receive the word of God, and to be led by it into all truth. We should have our hearts prepared to receive the truth, and our wills ready to follow it. We should be diligent in reading the Scriptures, and in hearing the word preached. We should be careful to examine our hearts, and to see that we are not led away by false lights, or by the suggestions of our own flesh and the world. We should be diligent in prayer, and in seeking the assistance of the Holy Spirit, who is our great Helper and Comforter. We should be diligent in the exercise of our graces, and in the performance of our duties. We should be diligent in the company of good people, and in the use of the Sacraments. We should be diligent in the study of the Scriptures, and in the hearing of the word preached. We should be diligent in the examination of our hearts, and in the seeking of the assistance of the Holy Spirit. We should be diligent in the exercise of our graces, and in the performance of our duties. We should be diligent in the company of good people, and in the use of the Sacraments.

121 CHRISTIAN REVERIES. Part 1.

The second of these is, that we should be always ready to receive the word of God, and to be led by it into all truth. We should have our hearts prepared to receive the truth, and our wills ready to follow it. We should be diligent in reading the Scriptures, and in hearing the word preached. We should be careful to examine our hearts, and to see that we are not led away by false lights, or by the suggestions of our own flesh and the world. We should be diligent in prayer, and in seeking the assistance of the Holy Spirit, who is our great Helper and Comforter. We should be diligent in the exercise of our graces, and in the performance of our duties. We should be diligent in the company of good people, and in the use of the Sacraments. We should be diligent in the study of the Scriptures, and in the hearing of the word preached. We should be diligent in the examination of our hearts, and in the seeking of the assistance of the Holy Spirit. We should be diligent in the exercise of our graces, and in the performance of our duties. We should be diligent in the company of good people, and in the use of the Sacraments.

122 CHRISTIAN REVERIES. Part 1.

The third of these is, that we should be always ready to receive the word of God, and to be led by it into all truth. We should have our hearts prepared to receive the truth, and our wills ready to follow it. We should be diligent in reading the Scriptures, and in hearing the word preached. We should be careful to examine our hearts, and to see that we are not led away by false lights, or by the suggestions of our own flesh and the world. We should be diligent in prayer, and in seeking the assistance of the Holy Spirit, who is our great Helper and Comforter. We should be diligent in the exercise of our graces, and in the performance of our duties. We should be diligent in the company of good people, and in the use of the Sacraments. We should be diligent in the study of the Scriptures, and in the hearing of the word preached. We should be diligent in the examination of our hearts, and in the seeking of the assistance of the Holy Spirit. We should be diligent in the exercise of our graces, and in the performance of our duties. We should be diligent in the company of good people, and in the use of the Sacraments.

Page 124
CHAPTER III
THE GENERAL GRAND DIRECTIONS FOR WALKING WITH GOD, IN A LIFE...

...the first of these is the direction of the heart towards God, which is the foundation of all other graces. This is accomplished by the practice of the spiritual exercises, which are designed to purify the heart and to bring it into a state of perfect love and devotion to God. The second direction is the direction of the mind towards God, which is accomplished by the study of the Scriptures and the works of the Fathers and Doctors of the Church. The third direction is the direction of the will towards God, which is accomplished by the practice of the virtues and the avoidance of the vices. The fourth direction is the direction of the affections towards God, which is accomplished by the practice of the sacraments and the other means of grace. The fifth direction is the direction of the senses towards God, which is accomplished by the practice of the mortifications and the other means of grace. The sixth direction is the direction of the powers towards God, which is accomplished by the practice of the virtues and the avoidance of the vices. The seventh direction is the direction of the faculties towards God, which is accomplished by the practice of the virtues and the avoidance of the vices. The eighth direction is the direction of the faculties towards God, which is accomplished by the practice of the virtues and the avoidance of the vices. The ninth direction is the direction of the faculties towards God, which is accomplished by the practice of the virtues and the avoidance of the vices. The tenth direction is the direction of the faculties towards God, which is accomplished by the practice of the virtues and the avoidance of the vices.

124

Page 125
CHAPTER III
THE GENERAL GRAND DIRECTIONS FOR WALKING WITH GOD, IN A LIFE...

...the first of these is the direction of the heart towards God, which is the foundation of all other graces. This is accomplished by the practice of the spiritual exercises, which are designed to purify the heart and to bring it into a state of perfect love and devotion to God. The second direction is the direction of the mind towards God, which is accomplished by the study of the Scriptures and the works of the Fathers and Doctors of the Church. The third direction is the direction of the will towards God, which is accomplished by the practice of the virtues and the avoidance of the vices. The fourth direction is the direction of the affections towards God, which is accomplished by the practice of the sacraments and the other means of grace. The fifth direction is the direction of the senses towards God, which is accomplished by the practice of the mortifications and the other means of grace. The sixth direction is the direction of the powers towards God, which is accomplished by the practice of the virtues and the avoidance of the vices. The seventh direction is the direction of the faculties towards God, which is accomplished by the practice of the virtues and the avoidance of the vices. The eighth direction is the direction of the faculties towards God, which is accomplished by the practice of the virtues and the avoidance of the vices. The ninth direction is the direction of the faculties towards God, which is accomplished by the practice of the virtues and the avoidance of the vices. The tenth direction is the direction of the faculties towards God, which is accomplished by the practice of the virtues and the avoidance of the vices.

125

Page 126
CHAPTER III
THE GENERAL GRAND DIRECTIONS FOR WALKING WITH GOD, IN A LIFE...

...the first of these is the direction of the heart towards God, which is the foundation of all other graces. This is accomplished by the practice of the spiritual exercises, which are designed to purify the heart and to bring it into a state of perfect love and devotion to God. The second direction is the direction of the mind towards God, which is accomplished by the study of the Scriptures and the works of the Fathers and Doctors of the Church. The third direction is the direction of the will towards God, which is accomplished by the practice of the virtues and the avoidance of the vices. The fourth direction is the direction of the affections towards God, which is accomplished by the practice of the sacraments and the other means of grace. The fifth direction is the direction of the senses towards God, which is accomplished by the practice of the mortifications and the other means of grace. The sixth direction is the direction of the powers towards God, which is accomplished by the practice of the virtues and the avoidance of the vices. The seventh direction is the direction of the faculties towards God, which is accomplished by the practice of the virtues and the avoidance of the vices. The eighth direction is the direction of the faculties towards God, which is accomplished by the practice of the virtues and the avoidance of the vices. The ninth direction is the direction of the faculties towards God, which is accomplished by the practice of the virtues and the avoidance of the vices. The tenth direction is the direction of the faculties towards God, which is accomplished by the practice of the virtues and the avoidance of the vices.

126

126

CHRISTIAN PRACTICE

... of the other world, in the presence of God, who will be the judge of all. The soul, therefore, must be prepared to meet God, and to give an account of its life. This preparation is the work of the Christian, and is the result of the grace of God. The Christian must be holy, and must love God and his neighbor. He must be true, and must speak the truth. He must be just, and must do what is right. He must be merciful, and must show mercy to all. He must be patient, and must bear with the afflictions of this world. He must be strong, and must resist the temptations of the devil. He must be pure, and must keep his heart from idols. He must be diligent, and must not be slothful. He must be sober, and must not be drunk. He must be temperate, and must not be gluttonous. He must be chaste, and must not be lustful. He must be humble, and must not be proud. He must be meek, and must not be angry. He must be gentle, and must not be harsh. He must be kind, and must not be cruel. He must be loving, and must not be hateful. He must be faithful, and must not be unfaithful. He must be obedient, and must not be disobedient. He must be diligent, and must not be slothful. He must be sober, and must not be drunk. He must be temperate, and must not be gluttonous. He must be chaste, and must not be lustful. He must be humble, and must not be proud. He must be meek, and must not be angry. He must be gentle, and must not be harsh. He must be kind, and must not be cruel. He must be loving, and must not be hateful. He must be faithful, and must not be unfaithful. He must be obedient, and must not be disobedient.

127

CHRISTIAN PRACTICE

... of the other world, in the presence of God, who will be the judge of all. The soul, therefore, must be prepared to meet God, and to give an account of its life. This preparation is the work of the Christian, and is the result of the grace of God. The Christian must be holy, and must love God and his neighbor. He must be true, and must speak the truth. He must be just, and must do what is right. He must be merciful, and must show mercy to all. He must be patient, and must bear with the afflictions of this world. He must be strong, and must resist the temptations of the devil. He must be pure, and must keep his heart from idols. He must be diligent, and must not be slothful. He must be sober, and must not be drunk. He must be temperate, and must not be gluttonous. He must be chaste, and must not be lustful. He must be humble, and must not be proud. He must be meek, and must not be angry. He must be gentle, and must not be harsh. He must be kind, and must not be cruel. He must be loving, and must not be hateful. He must be faithful, and must not be unfaithful. He must be obedient, and must not be disobedient.

128

CHRISTIAN PRACTICE

... of the other world, in the presence of God, who will be the judge of all. The soul, therefore, must be prepared to meet God, and to give an account of its life. This preparation is the work of the Christian, and is the result of the grace of God. The Christian must be holy, and must love God and his neighbor. He must be true, and must speak the truth. He must be just, and must do what is right. He must be merciful, and must show mercy to all. He must be patient, and must bear with the afflictions of this world. He must be strong, and must resist the temptations of the devil. He must be pure, and must keep his heart from idols. He must be diligent, and must not be slothful. He must be sober, and must not be drunk. He must be temperate, and must not be gluttonous. He must be chaste, and must not be lustful. He must be humble, and must not be proud. He must be meek, and must not be angry. He must be gentle, and must not be harsh. He must be kind, and must not be cruel. He must be loving, and must not be hateful. He must be faithful, and must not be unfaithful. He must be obedient, and must not be disobedient.

129

CHRISTIAN PRACTICE

... of the other world, in the presence of God, who will be the judge of all. The soul, therefore, must be prepared to meet God, and to give an account of its life. This preparation is the work of the Christian, and is the result of the grace of God. The Christian must be holy, and must love God and his neighbor. He must be true, and must speak the truth. He must be just, and must do what is right. He must be merciful, and must show mercy to all. He must be patient, and must bear with the afflictions of this world. He must be strong, and must resist the temptations of the devil. He must be pure, and must keep his heart from idols. He must be diligent, and must not be slothful. He must be sober, and must not be drunk. He must be temperate, and must not be gluttonous. He must be chaste, and must not be lustful. He must be humble, and must not be proud. He must be meek, and must not be angry. He must be gentle, and must not be harsh. He must be kind, and must not be cruel. He must be loving, and must not be hateful. He must be faithful, and must not be unfaithful. He must be obedient, and must not be disobedient.



Page 136
CHRISTIAN PRINCIPLES

The first of these is the principle of the "inner life." This is the life of the soul, the life of the heart, the life of the mind. It is the life that is hidden from the world, but which is the source of all outward actions. The second principle is the principle of the "outer life." This is the life of the body, the life of the senses, the life of the actions. It is the life that is visible to the world, but which is the result of the inner life. The third principle is the principle of the "social life." This is the life of the community, the life of the church, the life of the world. It is the life that is lived in relation to others, but which is the result of the inner and outer lives.

136

Page 137
CHRISTIAN PRINCIPLES

The fourth principle is the principle of the "spiritual life." This is the life of the Holy Spirit, the life of the grace, the life of the love. It is the life that is given by God, but which is the result of the inner, outer, and social lives. The fifth principle is the principle of the "eternal life." This is the life of the Kingdom of God, the life of the glory, the life of the joy. It is the life that is promised to those who live in accordance with the other principles, but which is the result of the spiritual life.

137

Page 138
CHRISTIAN PRINCIPLES

The sixth principle is the principle of the "universal life." This is the life of the whole world, the life of the whole creation, the life of the whole universe. It is the life that is lived in accordance with the other principles, but which is the result of the spiritual and eternal lives. The seventh principle is the principle of the "eternity of life." This is the life that is lived in accordance with the other principles, but which is the result of the spiritual, eternal, and universal lives.

138

Page 142
CHRISTIAN PRINCIPLES
The first of these is the principle of the unity of God. This is the foundation of all Christian teaching and practice. It is the belief that there is only one God, who is the creator and sustainer of all things. This unity is expressed in the Shema prayer: "Hear, O Israel: The Lord our God, the Lord is one." (Deuteronomy 6:4)

142

Page 143
CHRISTIAN PRINCIPLES
The second principle is the doctrine of the Trinity. This is the belief that God exists as three persons in one: the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit. Each person is fully God, yet they are not three gods, but one God. This doctrine is central to the Christian faith and is expressed in the Nicene Creed: "I believe in one God, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, who together with the Father and the Son are worshiped and glorified, who proceed from the Father and the Son."

143

Page 144
CHRISTIAN PRINCIPLES
The third principle is the doctrine of the Incarnation. This is the belief that God became flesh and dwelt among us in the person of Jesus Christ. This doctrine is central to the Christian faith and is expressed in the Gospel of John: "The Word became flesh and dwelt among us, and we have seen his glory, glory as of the only Son from the Father, full of grace and truth." (John 1:14)

144

144 CHRISTIAN DIRECTIONS Page 1
The first direction is to walk with God in a life of holiness. This means that we must keep our hearts pure and our lives free from all ungodly and worldly desires. We must also keep our minds from being polluted by the things of the world, the flesh, and the devil. The second direction is to walk with God in a life of love. This means that we must love God with all our heart, mind, and strength, and love our neighbor as ourselves. The third direction is to walk with God in a life of obedience. This means that we must obey the commandments of God and the teachings of His Word. The fourth direction is to walk with God in a life of prayer. This means that we must pray continually and keep our hearts open to the leading of the Holy Spirit. The fifth direction is to walk with God in a life of service. This means that we must serve God and our neighbor with all our heart, mind, and strength.



145

145 CHRISTIAN DIRECTIONS Page 2
The sixth direction is to walk with God in a life of study. This means that we must study the Word of God and seek to understand His will for our lives. The seventh direction is to walk with God in a life of fellowship. This means that we must fellowship with other believers and encourage one another in the faith. The eighth direction is to walk with God in a life of witness. This means that we must share the good news of the Gospel with others and seek to bring them to Christ. The ninth direction is to walk with God in a life of hope. This means that we must have a firm faith in the promises of God and look forward to the day when we will see Him face to face. The tenth direction is to walk with God in a life of joy. This means that we must rejoice in the Lord at all times and let our joy be known to all who see us.



146

146 CHRISTIAN DIRECTIONS Page 3
The eleventh direction is to walk with God in a life of thanksgiving. This means that we must give thanks to God for all His mercies and blessings. The twelfth direction is to walk with God in a life of patience. This means that we must be patient in the face of trials and tribulations, knowing that they are working for our good. The thirteenth direction is to walk with God in a life of perseverance. This means that we must hold fast to the faith and not allow ourselves to be shaken by the storms of life. The fourteenth direction is to walk with God in a life of humility. This means that we must recognize our sinfulness and our need for God's grace. The fifteenth direction is to walk with God in a life of faith. This means that we must have a firm belief in the promises of God and trust in His love and mercy. The sixteenth direction is to walk with God in a life of hope. This means that we must have a confident expectation of the life to come and the glory that awaits us. The seventeenth direction is to walk with God in a life of love. This means that we must love God and our neighbor as ourselves. The eighteenth direction is to walk with God in a life of obedience. This means that we must obey the commandments of God and the teachings of His Word. The nineteenth direction is to walk with God in a life of prayer. This means that we must pray continually and keep our hearts open to the leading of the Holy Spirit. The twentieth direction is to walk with God in a life of service. This means that we must serve God and our neighbor with all our heart, mind, and strength.



147

Page 148

CHAPTER III: THE GENERAL GRAND DIRECTIONS FOR WALKING WITH GOD, IN A LIFE...

148

THESE THINGS BEING CONSIDERED, IT IS TO BE OBSERVED, THAT THE FIRST AND MOST IMPORTANT OF THESE DIRECTIONS IS, THAT WE SHOULD ALWAYS BE GOING TO GOD, AND NOT ONLY GOING TO HIM, BUT GOING TO HIM WITH ALL OUR HEART, MIND, AND STRENGTH. AND THAT WE SHOULD ALWAYS BE GOING TO HIM WITH ALL OUR HEART, MIND, AND STRENGTH. AND THAT WE SHOULD ALWAYS BE GOING TO HIM WITH ALL OUR HEART, MIND, AND STRENGTH.

148

Page 149

CHAPTER III: THE GENERAL GRAND DIRECTIONS FOR WALKING WITH GOD, IN A LIFE...

149

THESE THINGS BEING CONSIDERED, IT IS TO BE OBSERVED, THAT THE SECOND AND MOST IMPORTANT OF THESE DIRECTIONS IS, THAT WE SHOULD ALWAYS BE GOING TO GOD, AND NOT ONLY GOING TO HIM, BUT GOING TO HIM WITH ALL OUR HEART, MIND, AND STRENGTH. AND THAT WE SHOULD ALWAYS BE GOING TO HIM WITH ALL OUR HEART, MIND, AND STRENGTH. AND THAT WE SHOULD ALWAYS BE GOING TO HIM WITH ALL OUR HEART, MIND, AND STRENGTH.

149

Page 150

CHAPTER III: THE GENERAL GRAND DIRECTIONS FOR WALKING WITH GOD, IN A LIFE...

150

THESE THINGS BEING CONSIDERED, IT IS TO BE OBSERVED, THAT THE THIRD AND MOST IMPORTANT OF THESE DIRECTIONS IS, THAT WE SHOULD ALWAYS BE GOING TO GOD, AND NOT ONLY GOING TO HIM, BUT GOING TO HIM WITH ALL OUR HEART, MIND, AND STRENGTH. AND THAT WE SHOULD ALWAYS BE GOING TO HIM WITH ALL OUR HEART, MIND, AND STRENGTH. AND THAT WE SHOULD ALWAYS BE GOING TO HIM WITH ALL OUR HEART, MIND, AND STRENGTH.

150

448 CHERUBIM PROPHETS Paul 3

1. The first of these is the cherubim. They are the most beautiful of the angels, and are the most numerous. They are the ones who stand around the throne of God, and are the ones who are most often seen by the prophets. They are the ones who are most often described as having four faces, and four wings. They are the ones who are most often described as having a human face, a lion's face, an ox's face, and an eagle's face. They are the ones who are most often described as having a crown on their head, and a scepter in their hand. They are the ones who are most often described as having a sword at their side, and a shield on their breast. They are the ones who are most often described as having a halo around their head, and a rainbow around their feet. They are the ones who are most often described as having a crown on their head, and a scepter in their hand. They are the ones who are most often described as having a sword at their side, and a shield on their breast. They are the ones who are most often described as having a halo around their head, and a rainbow around their feet.

449 CHERUBIM PROPHETS Paul 3

2. The second of these is the seraphim. They are the most powerful of the angels, and are the most majestic. They are the ones who stand around the throne of God, and are the ones who are most often seen by the prophets. They are the ones who are most often described as having six wings, and a human face. They are the ones who are most often described as having a crown on their head, and a scepter in their hand. They are the ones who are most often described as having a sword at their side, and a shield on their breast. They are the ones who are most often described as having a halo around their head, and a rainbow around their feet. They are the ones who are most often described as having a crown on their head, and a scepter in their hand. They are the ones who are most often described as having a sword at their side, and a shield on their breast. They are the ones who are most often described as having a halo around their head, and a rainbow around their feet.

450 CHERUBIM PROPHETS Paul 3

3. The third of these is the gabrielim. They are the most gentle of the angels, and are the most merciful. They are the ones who stand around the throne of God, and are the ones who are most often seen by the prophets. They are the ones who are most often described as having two wings, and a human face. They are the ones who are most often described as having a crown on their head, and a scepter in their hand. They are the ones who are most often described as having a sword at their side, and a shield on their breast. They are the ones who are most often described as having a halo around their head, and a rainbow around their feet. They are the ones who are most often described as having a crown on their head, and a scepter in their hand. They are the ones who are most often described as having a sword at their side, and a shield on their breast. They are the ones who are most often described as having a halo around their head, and a rainbow around their feet.

151

152

153

Page 154

CHAPTER III

The first of these is the direction of the heart. The heart is the seat of the affections, and it is the affections that determine the direction of the will. The will is the faculty that chooses between good and evil, and it is the choice of the will that determines the direction of the life. The heart is the seat of the affections, and it is the affections that determine the direction of the will. The will is the faculty that chooses between good and evil, and it is the choice of the will that determines the direction of the life.



Page 155

CHAPTER III

The second of these is the direction of the mind. The mind is the seat of the intellect, and it is the intellect that determines the direction of the will. The will is the faculty that chooses between good and evil, and it is the choice of the will that determines the direction of the life. The mind is the seat of the intellect, and it is the intellect that determines the direction of the will. The will is the faculty that chooses between good and evil, and it is the choice of the will that determines the direction of the life.

APPENDIX

The first of these is the direction of the heart. The heart is the seat of the affections, and it is the affections that determine the direction of the will. The will is the faculty that chooses between good and evil, and it is the choice of the will that determines the direction of the life. The heart is the seat of the affections, and it is the affections that determine the direction of the will. The will is the faculty that chooses between good and evil, and it is the choice of the will that determines the direction of the life.



Page 156

CHAPTER III

The third of these is the direction of the body. The body is the seat of the senses, and it is the senses that determine the direction of the will. The will is the faculty that chooses between good and evil, and it is the choice of the will that determines the direction of the life. The body is the seat of the senses, and it is the senses that determine the direction of the will. The will is the faculty that chooses between good and evil, and it is the choice of the will that determines the direction of the life.



156
GENERAL DIRECTIONS
Page 1

The first of the general directions for walking with God, is to be in the love of God, and to be in the love of our neighbor, and to be in the love of ourself. This is the first and greatest commandment, which is the love of God, with all our heart, mind, strength, and power, and our neighbor as ourselves. This is the second commandment, which is the love of our neighbor as ourselves. This is the third commandment, which is the love of ourself. These three commandments are the foundation of all the law, and of all the prophets. If we love God, we love our neighbor, and we love ourself, we have fulfilled the law, and we have fulfilled the prophets. This is the first and greatest commandment, which is the love of God, with all our heart, mind, strength, and power, and our neighbor as ourselves. This is the second commandment, which is the love of our neighbor as ourselves. This is the third commandment, which is the love of ourself. These three commandments are the foundation of all the law, and of all the prophets. If we love God, we love our neighbor, and we love ourself, we have fulfilled the law, and we have fulfilled the prophets.

157
GENERAL DIRECTIONS
Page 2

The second of the general directions for walking with God, is to be in the love of God, and to be in the love of our neighbor, and to be in the love of ourself. This is the first and greatest commandment, which is the love of God, with all our heart, mind, strength, and power, and our neighbor as ourselves. This is the second commandment, which is the love of our neighbor as ourselves. This is the third commandment, which is the love of ourself. These three commandments are the foundation of all the law, and of all the prophets. If we love God, we love our neighbor, and we love ourself, we have fulfilled the law, and we have fulfilled the prophets. This is the first and greatest commandment, which is the love of God, with all our heart, mind, strength, and power, and our neighbor as ourselves. This is the second commandment, which is the love of our neighbor as ourselves. This is the third commandment, which is the love of ourself. These three commandments are the foundation of all the law, and of all the prophets. If we love God, we love our neighbor, and we love ourself, we have fulfilled the law, and we have fulfilled the prophets.

158
GENERAL DIRECTIONS
Page 3

The third of the general directions for walking with God, is to be in the love of God, and to be in the love of our neighbor, and to be in the love of ourself. This is the first and greatest commandment, which is the love of God, with all our heart, mind, strength, and power, and our neighbor as ourselves. This is the second commandment, which is the love of our neighbor as ourselves. This is the third commandment, which is the love of ourself. These three commandments are the foundation of all the law, and of all the prophets. If we love God, we love our neighbor, and we love ourself, we have fulfilled the law, and we have fulfilled the prophets. This is the first and greatest commandment, which is the love of God, with all our heart, mind, strength, and power, and our neighbor as ourselves. This is the second commandment, which is the love of our neighbor as ourselves. This is the third commandment, which is the love of ourself. These three commandments are the foundation of all the law, and of all the prophets. If we love God, we love our neighbor, and we love ourself, we have fulfilled the law, and we have fulfilled the prophets.



Page 160 CHAPTER THREE

...the first of these is the fact that the Christian is not to be content with a mere knowledge of the truth, but must have it in his heart, and so must be a man of prayer. The second is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere belief in the truth, but must have it in his life, and so must be a man of good works. The third is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere profession of the truth, but must have it in his soul, and so must be a man of love. The fourth is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere possession of the truth, but must have it in his power, and so must be a man of strength. The fifth is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere enjoyment of the truth, but must have it in his joy, and so must be a man of gladness. The sixth is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere knowledge of the truth, but must have it in his heart, and so must be a man of prayer. The seventh is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere belief in the truth, but must have it in his life, and so must be a man of good works. The eighth is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere profession of the truth, but must have it in his soul, and so must be a man of love. The ninth is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere possession of the truth, but must have it in his power, and so must be a man of strength. The tenth is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere enjoyment of the truth, but must have it in his joy, and so must be a man of gladness.



Page 161 CHAPTER THREE

...the first of these is the fact that the Christian is not to be content with a mere knowledge of the truth, but must have it in his heart, and so must be a man of prayer. The second is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere belief in the truth, but must have it in his life, and so must be a man of good works. The third is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere profession of the truth, but must have it in his soul, and so must be a man of love. The fourth is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere possession of the truth, but must have it in his power, and so must be a man of strength. The fifth is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere enjoyment of the truth, but must have it in his joy, and so must be a man of gladness. The sixth is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere knowledge of the truth, but must have it in his heart, and so must be a man of prayer. The seventh is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere belief in the truth, but must have it in his life, and so must be a man of good works. The eighth is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere profession of the truth, but must have it in his soul, and so must be a man of love. The ninth is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere possession of the truth, but must have it in his power, and so must be a man of strength. The tenth is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere enjoyment of the truth, but must have it in his joy, and so must be a man of gladness.



Page 162 CHAPTER THREE

...the first of these is the fact that the Christian is not to be content with a mere knowledge of the truth, but must have it in his heart, and so must be a man of prayer. The second is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere belief in the truth, but must have it in his life, and so must be a man of good works. The third is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere profession of the truth, but must have it in his soul, and so must be a man of love. The fourth is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere possession of the truth, but must have it in his power, and so must be a man of strength. The fifth is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere enjoyment of the truth, but must have it in his joy, and so must be a man of gladness. The sixth is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere knowledge of the truth, but must have it in his heart, and so must be a man of prayer. The seventh is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere belief in the truth, but must have it in his life, and so must be a man of good works. The eighth is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere profession of the truth, but must have it in his soul, and so must be a man of love. The ninth is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere possession of the truth, but must have it in his power, and so must be a man of strength. The tenth is that the Christian is not to be content with a mere enjoyment of the truth, but must have it in his joy, and so must be a man of gladness.



162

CHAPTER III. PART I.

and that the Lord will be true to his promise, and will not fail in his word. For the Lord is true, and he will not change. He will be true to his promise, and will not fail in his word. For the Lord is true, and he will not change.

163

163

CHAPTER III. PART I.

and that the Lord will be true to his promise, and will not fail in his word. For the Lord is true, and he will not change. He will be true to his promise, and will not fail in his word. For the Lord is true, and he will not change.

164

164

CHAPTER III. PART I.

and that the Lord will be true to his promise, and will not fail in his word. For the Lord is true, and he will not change. He will be true to his promise, and will not fail in his word. For the Lord is true, and he will not change.

Page 165

CHAPTER III

GENERAL PRINCIPLES OF THE THEORY OF THE GREAT SINS MOST DIRECTLY...

The general principles of the theory of the great sins most directly... are those which are common to all the great sins most directly... and which are the foundation of the theory of the great sins most directly...

Page 166

CHAPTER III

GENERAL PRINCIPLES OF THE THEORY OF THE GREAT SINS MOST DIRECTLY...

The general principles of the theory of the great sins most directly... are those which are common to all the great sins most directly... and which are the foundation of the theory of the great sins most directly...

Page 167

CHAPTER III

GENERAL PRINCIPLES OF THE THEORY OF THE GREAT SINS MOST DIRECTLY...

The general principles of the theory of the great sins most directly... are those which are common to all the great sins most directly... and which are the foundation of the theory of the great sins most directly...

Page 168

CHAPTER III

GENERAL PRINCIPLES OF THE THEORY OF THE GREAT SINS MOST DIRECTLY...

The general principles of the theory of the great sins most directly... are those which are common to all the great sins most directly... and which are the foundation of the theory of the great sins most directly...



168

CHAPTER IV: SUBORDINATE DIRECTIONS AGAINST THE GREAT SINS MOST DIRECTLY...

THESE DIRECTIONS ARE THE MOST IMPORTANT AND MOST EFFECTIVE OF ALL THE DIRECTIONS WHICH THE CHURCH CAN GIVE TO HER MEMBERS. THEY ARE THE MOST IMPORTANT BECAUSE THEY ARE THE MOST DIRECT AND THE MOST EFFECTIVE. THEY ARE THE MOST EFFECTIVE BECAUSE THEY ARE THE MOST DIRECT AND THE MOST EFFECTIVE.

169

CHAPTER IV: SUBORDINATE DIRECTIONS AGAINST THE GREAT SINS MOST DIRECTLY...

THESE DIRECTIONS ARE THE MOST IMPORTANT AND MOST EFFECTIVE OF ALL THE DIRECTIONS WHICH THE CHURCH CAN GIVE TO HER MEMBERS. THEY ARE THE MOST IMPORTANT BECAUSE THEY ARE THE MOST DIRECT AND THE MOST EFFECTIVE. THEY ARE THE MOST EFFECTIVE BECAUSE THEY ARE THE MOST DIRECT AND THE MOST EFFECTIVE.

170

CHAPTER IV: SUBORDINATE DIRECTIONS AGAINST THE GREAT SINS MOST DIRECTLY...

THESE DIRECTIONS ARE THE MOST IMPORTANT AND MOST EFFECTIVE OF ALL THE DIRECTIONS WHICH THE CHURCH CAN GIVE TO HER MEMBERS. THEY ARE THE MOST IMPORTANT BECAUSE THEY ARE THE MOST DIRECT AND THE MOST EFFECTIVE. THEY ARE THE MOST EFFECTIVE BECAUSE THEY ARE THE MOST DIRECT AND THE MOST EFFECTIVE.

171

CHAPTER IV: SUBORDINATE DIRECTIONS AGAINST THE GREAT SINS MOST DIRECTLY...

THESE DIRECTIONS ARE THE MOST IMPORTANT AND MOST EFFECTIVE OF ALL THE DIRECTIONS WHICH THE CHURCH CAN GIVE TO HER MEMBERS. THEY ARE THE MOST IMPORTANT BECAUSE THEY ARE THE MOST DIRECT AND THE MOST EFFECTIVE. THEY ARE THE MOST EFFECTIVE BECAUSE THEY ARE THE MOST DIRECT AND THE MOST EFFECTIVE.



Page 172
CHAPTER IV
PART II
SECTION I

The first of these is the sin of pride, which is the most common and most dangerous of all. It is the sin of thinking too highly of oneself, and of despising others. It is the sin of wanting to be greater than God, and of wanting to be equal to Him. It is the sin of wanting to be the center of the universe, and of wanting to be the ruler of it. It is the sin of wanting to be the most powerful, the most beautiful, and the most famous person in the world. It is the sin of wanting to be the most respected and the most admired person in the world. It is the sin of wanting to be the most loved and the most cherished person in the world. It is the sin of wanting to be the most successful and the most accomplished person in the world. It is the sin of wanting to be the most powerful and the most influential person in the world. It is the sin of wanting to be the most respected and the most admired person in the world. It is the sin of wanting to be the most loved and the most cherished person in the world. It is the sin of wanting to be the most successful and the most accomplished person in the world. It is the sin of wanting to be the most powerful and the most influential person in the world.

172

Page 173
CHAPTER IV
PART II
SECTION I

The second of these is the sin of envy, which is the sin of wanting to be what others have, and of wanting to be as rich, as powerful, and as famous as they are. It is the sin of wanting to be as successful as they are, and of wanting to be as respected and as admired as they are. It is the sin of wanting to be as loved and as cherished as they are, and of wanting to be as powerful and as influential as they are. It is the sin of wanting to be as successful and as accomplished as they are, and of wanting to be as powerful and as influential as they are. It is the sin of wanting to be as respected and as admired as they are, and of wanting to be as loved and as cherished as they are. It is the sin of wanting to be as powerful and as influential as they are, and of wanting to be as successful and as accomplished as they are. It is the sin of wanting to be as respected and as admired as they are, and of wanting to be as loved and as cherished as they are. It is the sin of wanting to be as powerful and as influential as they are, and of wanting to be as successful and as accomplished as they are.

173

Page 174
CHAPTER IV
PART II
SECTION I

The third of these is the sin of anger, which is the sin of wanting to be angry with others, and of wanting to be angry with God. It is the sin of wanting to be angry with those who are greater than oneself, and of wanting to be angry with those who are more powerful than oneself. It is the sin of wanting to be angry with those who are more respected and more admired than oneself, and of wanting to be angry with those who are more loved and more cherished than oneself. It is the sin of wanting to be angry with those who are more successful and more accomplished than oneself, and of wanting to be angry with those who are more powerful and more influential than oneself. It is the sin of wanting to be angry with those who are more respected and more admired than oneself, and of wanting to be angry with those who are more loved and more cherished than oneself. It is the sin of wanting to be angry with those who are more successful and more accomplished than oneself, and of wanting to be angry with those who are more powerful and more influential than oneself.

174

174

CHRISTIAN PRACTICE

175

176

177

175

174

CHRISTIAN PRACTICE

175

176

177

176

174

CHRISTIAN PRACTICE

175

176

177

177

Page 178 CATHOLIC PRIMER

The first of these sins is that of... (The text on this page is extremely small and dense, appearing to be a Latin primer or a highly detailed translation of a medieval text. It contains several columns of text with some larger headings or initial letters.)

Page 179 CATHOLIC PRIMER

The second of these sins is that of... (This page continues the text from the previous page, maintaining the same dense, columnar format.)

Page 180 CATHOLIC PRIMER

The third of these sins is that of... (This page concludes the text for this section on the page, continuing the dense, columnar format.)



180

CHRISTIAN PRINCIPLES

Part 1

The first of the great sins most directly opposed to the Christian religion is the sin of idolatry. This is the sin of setting up any creature or thing in the place of God, and ascribing to it the honors and worship which are due only to God. This is a sin of the highest magnitude, and one which has been the cause of much of the bloodshed and suffering in the world. The Christian religion is a religion of pure monotheism, and it is one of its essential principles that there is but one God, and that he is the only true and living God. Any man who sets up any other deity, or who ascribes to any creature or thing the honors and worship which are due only to God, is guilty of the sin of idolatry. This is a sin which is forbidden by the first commandment of the law of God, and it is one which is expressly condemned in the Christian scriptures. The Christian religion is a religion of pure monotheism, and it is one of its essential principles that there is but one God, and that he is the only true and living God. Any man who sets up any other deity, or who ascribes to any creature or thing the honors and worship which are due only to God, is guilty of the sin of idolatry. This is a sin which is forbidden by the first commandment of the law of God, and it is one which is expressly condemned in the Christian scriptures.

181

CHRISTIAN PRINCIPLES

Part 1

The second of the great sins most directly opposed to the Christian religion is the sin of blasphemy. This is the sin of speaking against God, or of speaking against any of the attributes of God, or of speaking against any of the works of God, or of speaking against any of the persons of the Godhead. This is a sin of the highest magnitude, and one which has been the cause of much of the bloodshed and suffering in the world. The Christian religion is a religion of pure monotheism, and it is one of its essential principles that there is but one God, and that he is the only true and living God. Any man who speaks against God, or who speaks against any of the attributes of God, or who speaks against any of the works of God, or who speaks against any of the persons of the Godhead, is guilty of the sin of blasphemy. This is a sin which is forbidden by the law of God, and it is one which is expressly condemned in the Christian scriptures. The Christian religion is a religion of pure monotheism, and it is one of its essential principles that there is but one God, and that he is the only true and living God. Any man who speaks against God, or who speaks against any of the attributes of God, or who speaks against any of the works of God, or who speaks against any of the persons of the Godhead, is guilty of the sin of blasphemy. This is a sin which is forbidden by the law of God, and it is one which is expressly condemned in the Christian scriptures.

182

CHRISTIAN PRINCIPLES

Part 1

The third of the great sins most directly opposed to the Christian religion is the sin of unbelief. This is the sin of not believing in the truth of the Christian religion, or of not believing in the truth of any of the doctrines of the Christian religion. This is a sin of the highest magnitude, and one which has been the cause of much of the bloodshed and suffering in the world. The Christian religion is a religion of pure monotheism, and it is one of its essential principles that there is but one God, and that he is the only true and living God. Any man who does not believe in the truth of the Christian religion, or who does not believe in the truth of any of the doctrines of the Christian religion, is guilty of the sin of unbelief. This is a sin which is forbidden by the law of God, and it is one which is expressly condemned in the Christian scriptures. The Christian religion is a religion of pure monotheism, and it is one of its essential principles that there is but one God, and that he is the only true and living God. Any man who does not believe in the truth of the Christian religion, or who does not believe in the truth of any of the doctrines of the Christian religion, is guilty of the sin of unbelief. This is a sin which is forbidden by the law of God, and it is one which is expressly condemned in the Christian scriptures.

183

CHRISTIAN PRINCIPLES

Part 1

The fourth of the great sins most directly opposed to the Christian religion is the sin of heresy. This is the sin of holding any doctrine which is contrary to the truth of the Christian religion, or of holding any doctrine which is contrary to any of the doctrines of the Christian religion. This is a sin of the highest magnitude, and one which has been the cause of much of the bloodshed and suffering in the world. The Christian religion is a religion of pure monotheism, and it is one of its essential principles that there is but one God, and that he is the only true and living God. Any man who holds any doctrine which is contrary to the truth of the Christian religion, or who holds any doctrine which is contrary to any of the doctrines of the Christian religion, is guilty of the sin of heresy. This is a sin which is forbidden by the law of God, and it is one which is expressly condemned in the Christian scriptures. The Christian religion is a religion of pure monotheism, and it is one of its essential principles that there is but one God, and that he is the only true and living God. Any man who holds any doctrine which is contrary to the truth of the Christian religion, or who holds any doctrine which is contrary to any of the doctrines of the Christian religion, is guilty of the sin of heresy. This is a sin which is forbidden by the law of God, and it is one which is expressly condemned in the Christian scriptures.

181

182

183

184

185

186

184

184

185

186

185

184

185

186

186

44 **CONSTITUTION** Page 44

The first object of the present work is to show that the doctrine of the Church is not only consistent with the principles of natural justice, but also with the principles of natural religion. It is to be shown that the doctrine of the Church is not only consistent with the principles of natural justice, but also with the principles of natural religion. It is to be shown that the doctrine of the Church is not only consistent with the principles of natural justice, but also with the principles of natural religion. It is to be shown that the doctrine of the Church is not only consistent with the principles of natural justice, but also with the principles of natural religion.

44 **CONSTITUTION** Page 44

The first object of the present work is to show that the doctrine of the Church is not only consistent with the principles of natural justice, but also with the principles of natural religion. It is to be shown that the doctrine of the Church is not only consistent with the principles of natural justice, but also with the principles of natural religion. It is to be shown that the doctrine of the Church is not only consistent with the principles of natural justice, but also with the principles of natural religion. It is to be shown that the doctrine of the Church is not only consistent with the principles of natural justice, but also with the principles of natural religion.

44 **CONSTITUTION** Page 44

The first object of the present work is to show that the doctrine of the Church is not only consistent with the principles of natural justice, but also with the principles of natural religion. It is to be shown that the doctrine of the Church is not only consistent with the principles of natural justice, but also with the principles of natural religion. It is to be shown that the doctrine of the Church is not only consistent with the principles of natural justice, but also with the principles of natural religion. It is to be shown that the doctrine of the Church is not only consistent with the principles of natural justice, but also with the principles of natural religion.



188
CATHOLIC PRINCIPLES
The first of these is the principle of the unity of the Church. The Church is one, because it is founded on the one rock, Jesus Christ, and because it is united to Him by the same bond of love and obedience. The Church is also one, because it is united to Him by the same bond of love and obedience. The Church is also one, because it is united to Him by the same bond of love and obedience.

189
CATHOLIC PRINCIPLES
The second of these is the principle of the universality of the Church. The Church is universal, because it is founded on the one rock, Jesus Christ, and because it is united to Him by the same bond of love and obedience. The Church is also universal, because it is united to Him by the same bond of love and obedience. The Church is also universal, because it is united to Him by the same bond of love and obedience.

190
CATHOLIC PRINCIPLES
The third of these is the principle of the indefectibility of the Church. The Church is indefectible, because it is founded on the one rock, Jesus Christ, and because it is united to Him by the same bond of love and obedience. The Church is also indefectible, because it is united to Him by the same bond of love and obedience. The Church is also indefectible, because it is united to Him by the same bond of love and obedience.



Chapter IV: Subordinate Directions Against the Great Sins Most Directly...

192 CATHOLIC DIRECTORY Page 5
The Council of Trent, in the same manner, has declared that the sacrifice of the Mass is a propitiatory sacrifice, and that it is offered for the living and the dead, and that it is the most efficacious remedy for the remission of sins, and that it is the most efficacious remedy for the increase of grace, and that it is the most efficacious remedy for the attainment of heaven.

193 CATHOLIC DIRECTORY Page 6
The Council of Trent, in the same manner, has declared that the sacrifice of the Mass is a propitiatory sacrifice, and that it is offered for the living and the dead, and that it is the most efficacious remedy for the remission of sins, and that it is the most efficacious remedy for the increase of grace, and that it is the most efficacious remedy for the attainment of heaven.

194 CATHOLIC DIRECTORY Page 7
The Council of Trent, in the same manner, has declared that the sacrifice of the Mass is a propitiatory sacrifice, and that it is offered for the living and the dead, and that it is the most efficacious remedy for the remission of sins, and that it is the most efficacious remedy for the increase of grace, and that it is the most efficacious remedy for the attainment of heaven.

195 CATHOLIC DIRECTORY Page 8
The Council of Trent, in the same manner, has declared that the sacrifice of the Mass is a propitiatory sacrifice, and that it is offered for the living and the dead, and that it is the most efficacious remedy for the remission of sins, and that it is the most efficacious remedy for the increase of grace, and that it is the most efficacious remedy for the attainment of heaven.



196

CONSTITUTIONAL HISTORY

196

CONSTITUTIONAL HISTORY

196

196

197

CONSTITUTIONAL HISTORY

197

CONSTITUTIONAL HISTORY

197

197

198

CONSTITUTIONAL HISTORY

198

CONSTITUTIONAL HISTORY

198

198

198 CANTONIA PROVERBIA Page 3

THESE PROVERBS ARE TAKEN FROM THE "CANTONIA PROVERBIA" COLLECTION, WHICH IS A COLLECTION OF PROVERBS FROM THE CANTONIA AREA. THESE PROVERBS ARE TAKEN FROM THE "CANTONIA PROVERBIA" COLLECTION, WHICH IS A COLLECTION OF PROVERBS FROM THE CANTONIA AREA.

THESE PROVERBS ARE TAKEN FROM THE "CANTONIA PROVERBIA" COLLECTION, WHICH IS A COLLECTION OF PROVERBS FROM THE CANTONIA AREA.

199 CANTONIA PROVERBIA Page 4

THESE PROVERBS ARE TAKEN FROM THE "CANTONIA PROVERBIA" COLLECTION, WHICH IS A COLLECTION OF PROVERBS FROM THE CANTONIA AREA.

THESE PROVERBS ARE TAKEN FROM THE "CANTONIA PROVERBIA" COLLECTION, WHICH IS A COLLECTION OF PROVERBS FROM THE CANTONIA AREA.

200 CANTONIA PROVERBIA Page 5

THESE PROVERBS ARE TAKEN FROM THE "CANTONIA PROVERBIA" COLLECTION, WHICH IS A COLLECTION OF PROVERBS FROM THE CANTONIA AREA.

THESE PROVERBS ARE TAKEN FROM THE "CANTONIA PROVERBIA" COLLECTION, WHICH IS A COLLECTION OF PROVERBS FROM THE CANTONIA AREA.

201 CANTONIA PROVERBIA Page 6

THESE PROVERBS ARE TAKEN FROM THE "CANTONIA PROVERBIA" COLLECTION, WHICH IS A COLLECTION OF PROVERBS FROM THE CANTONIA AREA.

THESE PROVERBS ARE TAKEN FROM THE "CANTONIA PROVERBIA" COLLECTION, WHICH IS A COLLECTION OF PROVERBS FROM THE CANTONIA AREA.

199

200

201

Page 10

CHAPTER II

THE FIRST PART OF THE SECOND BOOK OF THE DIVINE INSTITUTIONS

IN THE SECOND PART OF THE SECOND BOOK OF THE DIVINE INSTITUTIONS, THE AUTHOR SPEAKS OF THE NECESSITY OF THE CHURCH'S POWER TO EXERCISE THE DISCIPLINARY POWER OF THE KEYS, AND TO EXCOMMUNICATE THOSE WHO ARE UNWILLING TO OBEY THE CHURCH'S DISCIPLINE. HE ARGUES THAT THE CHURCH'S POWER IS NOT LIMITED TO THE SPIRITUAL POWER OF TEACHING AND PREACHING, BUT ALSO EXTENDS TO THE TEMPORAL POWER OF EXCOMMUNICATING AND DEPRIVING THOSE WHO ARE UNWILLING TO OBEY THE CHURCH'S DISCIPLINE.



Page 11

CHAPTER III

THE SECOND PART OF THE SECOND BOOK OF THE DIVINE INSTITUTIONS

IN THE SECOND PART OF THE SECOND BOOK OF THE DIVINE INSTITUTIONS, THE AUTHOR SPEAKS OF THE NECESSITY OF THE CHURCH'S POWER TO EXERCISE THE DISCIPLINARY POWER OF THE KEYS, AND TO EXCOMMUNICATE THOSE WHO ARE UNWILLING TO OBEY THE CHURCH'S DISCIPLINE. HE ARGUES THAT THE CHURCH'S POWER IS NOT LIMITED TO THE SPIRITUAL POWER OF TEACHING AND PREACHING, BUT ALSO EXTENDS TO THE TEMPORAL POWER OF EXCOMMUNICATING AND DEPRIVING THOSE WHO ARE UNWILLING TO OBEY THE CHURCH'S DISCIPLINE.



Page 12

CHAPTER III

THE SECOND PART OF THE SECOND BOOK OF THE DIVINE INSTITUTIONS

IN THE SECOND PART OF THE SECOND BOOK OF THE DIVINE INSTITUTIONS, THE AUTHOR SPEAKS OF THE NECESSITY OF THE CHURCH'S POWER TO EXERCISE THE DISCIPLINARY POWER OF THE KEYS, AND TO EXCOMMUNICATE THOSE WHO ARE UNWILLING TO OBEY THE CHURCH'S DISCIPLINE. HE ARGUES THAT THE CHURCH'S POWER IS NOT LIMITED TO THE SPIRITUAL POWER OF TEACHING AND PREACHING, BUT ALSO EXTENDS TO THE TEMPORAL POWER OF EXCOMMUNICATING AND DEPRIVING THOSE WHO ARE UNWILLING TO OBEY THE CHURCH'S DISCIPLINE.



Chapter IV: Subordinate Directions Against the Great Sins Most Directly...

204
FEDERAL RESERVE
The Federal Reserve System is the central bank of the United States. It is composed of the Board of Governors and 12 regional Federal Reserve Banks. The Board of Governors is located in Washington, D.C. and is responsible for the overall operation of the system. The regional banks are located in various cities across the country and are responsible for providing services to their respective regions. The Federal Reserve System plays a crucial role in the economy by regulating the money supply and interest rates, and by providing a safe and sound financial system for the United States.

205

205
FEDERAL RESERVE
The Federal Reserve System is the central bank of the United States. It is composed of the Board of Governors and 12 regional Federal Reserve Banks. The Board of Governors is located in Washington, D.C. and is responsible for the overall operation of the system. The regional banks are located in various cities across the country and are responsible for providing services to their respective regions. The Federal Reserve System plays a crucial role in the economy by regulating the money supply and interest rates, and by providing a safe and sound financial system for the United States.

206

206
FEDERAL RESERVE
The Federal Reserve System is the central bank of the United States. It is composed of the Board of Governors and 12 regional Federal Reserve Banks. The Board of Governors is located in Washington, D.C. and is responsible for the overall operation of the system. The regional banks are located in various cities across the country and are responsible for providing services to their respective regions. The Federal Reserve System plays a crucial role in the economy by regulating the money supply and interest rates, and by providing a safe and sound financial system for the United States.

207

210

...of such a kind as to be...
...of such a kind as to be...
...of such a kind as to be...

211

...of such a kind as to be...
...of such a kind as to be...
...of such a kind as to be...

212

...of such a kind as to be...
...of such a kind as to be...
...of such a kind as to be...



Chapter IV: Subordinate Directions Against the Great Sins Most Directly...

214
CONSTITUTIONAL HISTORY
[The text on page 214 is extremely small and difficult to read, but appears to contain a section titled 'CONSTITUTIONAL HISTORY' with several paragraphs of text.]

215
CONSTITUTIONAL HISTORY
[The text on page 215 is extremely small and difficult to read, but appears to contain a section titled 'CONSTITUTIONAL HISTORY' with several paragraphs of text.]

216
CONSTITUTIONAL HISTORY
[The text on page 216 is extremely small and difficult to read, but appears to contain a section titled 'CONSTITUTIONAL HISTORY' with several paragraphs of text.]

214

215

216

Chapter IV: Subordinate Directions Against the Great Sins Most Directly...

217

CAUTIONS

1. The first caution is that the law is not to be taken as a license to sin. The law is given to show us what is right and to help us avoid sin. It is not meant to be broken.

2. The second caution is that the law is not to be taken as a burden. The law is given to help us, not to oppress us. We should not let the law weigh us down.

3. The third caution is that the law is not to be taken as a threat. The law is given to show us the way of life, not to threaten us with punishment.

4. The fourth caution is that the law is not to be taken as a goal. The law is given to show us the way of life, not to be the goal itself.

5. The fifth caution is that the law is not to be taken as a standard of perfection. The law is given to show us what is right, not to make us perfect.

6. The sixth caution is that the law is not to be taken as a means of salvation. The law is given to show us the way of life, not to save us from sin.

7. The seventh caution is that the law is not to be taken as a source of grace. The law is given to show us the way of life, not to give us grace.

8. The eighth caution is that the law is not to be taken as a source of power. The law is given to show us the way of life, not to give us power.

9. The ninth caution is that the law is not to be taken as a source of wisdom. The law is given to show us the way of life, not to give us wisdom.

10. The tenth caution is that the law is not to be taken as a source of love. The law is given to show us the way of life, not to give us love.



218

CAUTIONS

1. The first caution is that the law is not to be taken as a license to sin. The law is given to show us what is right and to help us avoid sin. It is not meant to be broken.

2. The second caution is that the law is not to be taken as a burden. The law is given to help us, not to oppress us. We should not let the law weigh us down.

3. The third caution is that the law is not to be taken as a threat. The law is given to show us the way of life, not to threaten us with punishment.

4. The fourth caution is that the law is not to be taken as a goal. The law is given to show us the way of life, not to be the goal itself.

5. The fifth caution is that the law is not to be taken as a standard of perfection. The law is given to show us what is right, not to make us perfect.

6. The sixth caution is that the law is not to be taken as a means of salvation. The law is given to show us the way of life, not to save us from sin.

7. The seventh caution is that the law is not to be taken as a source of grace. The law is given to show us the way of life, not to give us grace.

8. The eighth caution is that the law is not to be taken as a source of power. The law is given to show us the way of life, not to give us power.

9. The ninth caution is that the law is not to be taken as a source of wisdom. The law is given to show us the way of life, not to give us wisdom.

10. The tenth caution is that the law is not to be taken as a source of love. The law is given to show us the way of life, not to give us love.



219

CAUTIONS

1. The first caution is that the law is not to be taken as a license to sin. The law is given to show us what is right and to help us avoid sin. It is not meant to be broken.

2. The second caution is that the law is not to be taken as a burden. The law is given to help us, not to oppress us. We should not let the law weigh us down.

3. The third caution is that the law is not to be taken as a threat. The law is given to show us the way of life, not to threaten us with punishment.

4. The fourth caution is that the law is not to be taken as a goal. The law is given to show us the way of life, not to be the goal itself.

5. The fifth caution is that the law is not to be taken as a standard of perfection. The law is given to show us what is right, not to make us perfect.

6. The sixth caution is that the law is not to be taken as a means of salvation. The law is given to show us the way of life, not to save us from sin.

7. The seventh caution is that the law is not to be taken as a source of grace. The law is given to show us the way of life, not to give us grace.

8. The eighth caution is that the law is not to be taken as a source of power. The law is given to show us the way of life, not to give us power.

9. The ninth caution is that the law is not to be taken as a source of wisdom. The law is given to show us the way of life, not to give us wisdom.

10. The tenth caution is that the law is not to be taken as a source of love. The law is given to show us the way of life, not to give us love.



Page 20
CANTONIA PRIMA
[The text in this block is extremely small and dense, appearing to be a page of a manuscript or a printed work with multiple columns of text.]

Page 21
CANTONIA PRIMA
[The text in this block is extremely small and dense, appearing to be a page of a manuscript or a printed work with multiple columns of text.]

Page 22
CANTONIA PRIMA
[The text in this block is extremely small and dense, appearing to be a page of a manuscript or a printed work with multiple columns of text.]

220

221

222

A small, low-resolution thumbnail of a document page, likely page 223 from a larger work. The text is dense and appears to be organized into columns or sections, though the specific words are illegible due to the size.A small, low-resolution thumbnail of a document page, likely page 224. The layout is similar to the previous thumbnail, showing dense text in multiple columns.A small, low-resolution thumbnail of a document page, likely page 225. The text is dense and structured, consistent with the other thumbnails shown.

Chapter IV: Subordinate Directions Against the Great Sins Most Directly...

Page 226
CHRISTIAN ETHICS

...the first of these is the sin of pride. Pride is the sin of self-love, of regarding oneself as more important than one really is. It is the sin of wanting to be the center of attention, of wanting to be praised and admired. Pride is the sin of wanting to be the best, of wanting to be the most successful, of wanting to be the most powerful. Pride is the sin of wanting to be the most respected, of wanting to be the most feared. Pride is the sin of wanting to be the most loved, of wanting to be the most desired. Pride is the sin of wanting to be the most powerful, of wanting to be the most respected, of wanting to be the most loved, of wanting to be the most desired.

226

Page 227
CHRISTIAN ETHICS

...the second of these is the sin of envy. Envy is the sin of wanting to have what someone else has. It is the sin of wanting to be as rich as someone else, of wanting to be as powerful as someone else, of wanting to be as respected as someone else. Envy is the sin of wanting to be as loved as someone else, of wanting to be as desired as someone else. Envy is the sin of wanting to be as successful as someone else, of wanting to be as powerful as someone else, of wanting to be as respected as someone else. Envy is the sin of wanting to be as loved as someone else, of wanting to be as desired as someone else.

227

Page 228
CHRISTIAN ETHICS

...the third of these is the sin of greed. Greed is the sin of wanting to have more than one needs. It is the sin of wanting to be richer than one is, of wanting to be more powerful than one is, of wanting to be more respected than one is. Greed is the sin of wanting to be more loved than one is, of wanting to be more desired than one is. Greed is the sin of wanting to be more successful than one is, of wanting to be more powerful than one is, of wanting to be more respected than one is. Greed is the sin of wanting to be more loved than one is, of wanting to be more desired than one is.

228

Page 28
[Small, dense text block, likely a scan of a page from a book or document. The text is too small to read accurately but appears to be a continuous paragraph.]

Page 29
[Small, dense text block, likely a scan of a page from a book or document. The text is too small to read accurately but appears to be a continuous paragraph.]



Chapter V: Further Subordinate Directions for the Next Great Duties of Religion;...

Page 234
CONTENTS INDEX
The following list of contents is given for the convenience of the reader. It is not intended to be a complete index, but a general one, showing the location of the various subjects treated in the work. The numbers refer to the pages on which the subjects are treated.

234

Page 235
CONTENTS INDEX
The following list of contents is given for the convenience of the reader. It is not intended to be a complete index, but a general one, showing the location of the various subjects treated in the work. The numbers refer to the pages on which the subjects are treated.

235

Page 236
CONTENTS INDEX
The following list of contents is given for the convenience of the reader. It is not intended to be a complete index, but a general one, showing the location of the various subjects treated in the work. The numbers refer to the pages on which the subjects are treated.

236

Chapter V: Further Subordinate Directions for the Next Great Duties of Religion;...

237

237

238

238

239

239

Chapter V: Further Subordinate Directions for the Next Great Duties of Religion;...

Page 7
PROBATIONARY PASTORS
[The text on this page is extremely small and largely illegible, but it appears to be a list or a set of guidelines for probationary pastors.]

240

Page 8
PROBATIONARY PASTORS
[The text on this page is extremely small and largely illegible, continuing the guidelines for probationary pastors.]

241

Page 9
PROBATIONARY PASTORS
[The text on this page is extremely small and largely illegible, concluding the guidelines for probationary pastors.]

242

Chapter V: Further Subordinate Directions for the Next Great Duties of Religion;...

Page 5
CONTENTS

Page 6
CONTENTS

Page 7
CONTENTS



Page 8
CONTENTS

Page 9
CONTENTS

Page 10
CONTENTS



Page 11
CONTENTS

Page 12
CONTENTS

Page 13
CONTENTS



Page 24
CHRISTIAN ETHICS

...the Christian ethicist must not only be a theologian, but also a philosopher, a sociologist, a psychologist, and a natural scientist. He must be able to understand the human mind and its development, the social conditions of the human race, and the laws of nature. He must be able to apply these sciences to the Christian faith and to the moral life of the individual and the community.

...the Christian ethicist must not only be a theologian, but also a philosopher, a sociologist, a psychologist, and a natural scientist. He must be able to understand the human mind and its development, the social conditions of the human race, and the laws of nature. He must be able to apply these sciences to the Christian faith and to the moral life of the individual and the community.

Page 25
CHRISTIAN ETHICS

...the Christian ethicist must not only be a theologian, but also a philosopher, a sociologist, a psychologist, and a natural scientist. He must be able to understand the human mind and its development, the social conditions of the human race, and the laws of nature. He must be able to apply these sciences to the Christian faith and to the moral life of the individual and the community.

...the Christian ethicist must not only be a theologian, but also a philosopher, a sociologist, a psychologist, and a natural scientist. He must be able to understand the human mind and its development, the social conditions of the human race, and the laws of nature. He must be able to apply these sciences to the Christian faith and to the moral life of the individual and the community.



CHAPTER VI
DIRECTIONS FOR THE GOVERNMENT OF THE THOUGHTS

1. The first direction is to be aware of the fact that the mind is a machine, and that it is subject to the same laws as any other machine. It is not a mysterious, unexplainable entity, but a complex of parts and processes that can be studied and understood.

2. The second direction is to be aware of the fact that the mind is not a passive recipient of information, but an active participant in the process of knowledge. It is not simply a mirror that reflects the world as it is, but a filter that shapes the world as we see it.

3. The third direction is to be aware of the fact that the mind is not a static entity, but a dynamic one. It is constantly changing and evolving, and it is always in the process of being shaped and reshaped by the experiences of life.

4. The fourth direction is to be aware of the fact that the mind is not a private, isolated entity, but a social one. It is always in contact with the minds of other people, and it is always being influenced by the thoughts and actions of others.

5. The fifth direction is to be aware of the fact that the mind is not a neutral, objective entity, but a subjective one. It is always colored by the emotions and feelings of the individual, and it is always being shaped by the values and beliefs of the culture in which it lives.

247

CHAPTER VI
DIRECTIONS FOR THE GOVERNMENT OF THE THOUGHTS

6. The sixth direction is to be aware of the fact that the mind is not a purely intellectual entity, but a holistic one. It is not just a collection of thoughts and ideas, but a whole that includes the emotions, the feelings, and the will.

7. The seventh direction is to be aware of the fact that the mind is not a purely individual entity, but a collective one. It is not just the mind of one person, but the mind of a group of people, and it is always being shaped by the collective thoughts and actions of the group.

8. The eighth direction is to be aware of the fact that the mind is not a purely material entity, but a spiritual one. It is not just a collection of atoms and molecules, but a something more than that, a something that is beyond the physical world.

9. The ninth direction is to be aware of the fact that the mind is not a purely temporal entity, but an eternal one. It is not just a collection of thoughts and ideas that come and go, but a something that is timeless and unchanging.

10. The tenth direction is to be aware of the fact that the mind is not a purely finite entity, but an infinite one. It is not just a collection of thoughts and ideas that are limited in scope, but a something that is boundless and limitless.

248

CHAPTER VI
DIRECTIONS FOR THE GOVERNMENT OF THE THOUGHTS

11. The eleventh direction is to be aware of the fact that the mind is not a purely passive entity, but an active one. It is not just a collection of thoughts and ideas that are imposed upon it, but a something that is constantly creating and recreating itself.

12. The twelfth direction is to be aware of the fact that the mind is not a purely static entity, but a dynamic one. It is not just a collection of thoughts and ideas that are fixed and unchanging, but a something that is constantly in motion and change.

13. The thirteenth direction is to be aware of the fact that the mind is not a purely isolated entity, but a connected one. It is not just a collection of thoughts and ideas that are separate and disconnected, but a something that is always in contact with the thoughts and actions of others.

14. The fourteenth direction is to be aware of the fact that the mind is not a purely individual entity, but a collective one. It is not just the mind of one person, but the mind of a group of people, and it is always being shaped by the collective thoughts and actions of the group.

15. The fifteenth direction is to be aware of the fact that the mind is not a purely material entity, but a spiritual one. It is not just a collection of atoms and molecules, but a something more than that, a something that is beyond the physical world.

249

250

THESE DIRECTIONS...
[Small, dense text in two columns, likely a scan of a page with bleed-through or very small font.]

251

THESE DIRECTIONS...
[Small, dense text in two columns, likely a scan of a page with bleed-through or very small font.]

252

THESE DIRECTIONS...
[Small, dense text in two columns, likely a scan of a page with bleed-through or very small font.]

253

Page 253 CHINESE TEXTS

...the mind is the seat of the soul... the mind is the seat of the soul... the mind is the seat of the soul...

...the mind is the seat of the soul... the mind is the seat of the soul... the mind is the seat of the soul...

...the mind is the seat of the soul... the mind is the seat of the soul... the mind is the seat of the soul...

...the mind is the seat of the soul... the mind is the seat of the soul... the mind is the seat of the soul...



254

Page 254 CHINESE TEXTS

...the mind is the seat of the soul... the mind is the seat of the soul... the mind is the seat of the soul...

...the mind is the seat of the soul... the mind is the seat of the soul... the mind is the seat of the soul...

...the mind is the seat of the soul... the mind is the seat of the soul... the mind is the seat of the soul...

...the mind is the seat of the soul... the mind is the seat of the soul... the mind is the seat of the soul...



255

Page 255 CHINESE TEXTS

...the mind is the seat of the soul... the mind is the seat of the soul... the mind is the seat of the soul...

...the mind is the seat of the soul... the mind is the seat of the soul... the mind is the seat of the soul...

...the mind is the seat of the soul... the mind is the seat of the soul... the mind is the seat of the soul...

...the mind is the seat of the soul... the mind is the seat of the soul... the mind is the seat of the soul...



256

Chapter VI: Directions for the Government of the Thoughts

86 THE PHYSICAL BODIES. Part I.
There are four great principles of nature, which are the elements of all things, and are the foundation of all knowledge. They are the principles of matter, spirit, electricity, and magnetism. These principles are intermingled together, and their interaction produces all the various phenomena of nature. It is the study of these principles that forms the basis of natural philosophy, and the pursuit of which leads to the discovery of the laws of nature, and the improvement of the human race.

257

87 THE PHYSICAL BODIES. Part I.
The study of nature is the study of the laws of God, and the study of the laws of God is the study of the human mind. For the human mind is a mirror of the divine mind, and it is the reflection of the divine mind that we see in the works of nature. It is the study of these works that leads to the discovery of the laws of God, and the study of the laws of God is the study of the human mind. For the human mind is a mirror of the divine mind, and it is the reflection of the divine mind that we see in the works of nature.

258

88 THE PHYSICAL BODIES. Part I.
The study of nature is the study of the laws of God, and the study of the laws of God is the study of the human mind. For the human mind is a mirror of the divine mind, and it is the reflection of the divine mind that we see in the works of nature. It is the study of these works that leads to the discovery of the laws of God, and the study of the laws of God is the study of the human mind. For the human mind is a mirror of the divine mind, and it is the reflection of the divine mind that we see in the works of nature.

259

Page 58 CREATION OF IDEAS

It is the duty of the government to create ideas for the people to think upon. It is the duty of the government to create ideas for the people to think upon. It is the duty of the government to create ideas for the people to think upon.

Page 59 CREATION OF IDEAS

It is the duty of the government to create ideas for the people to think upon. It is the duty of the government to create ideas for the people to think upon. It is the duty of the government to create ideas for the people to think upon.

Page 60 CREATION OF IDEAS

It is the duty of the government to create ideas for the people to think upon. It is the duty of the government to create ideas for the people to think upon. It is the duty of the government to create ideas for the people to think upon.



Chapter VI: Directions for the Government of the Thoughts

88 *CONTENTS* 89
The first part of the chapter discusses the importance of the mind in the human being, and how it can be governed. It then goes on to discuss the different ways in which the mind can be governed, and the different results that can be achieved. The second part of the chapter discusses the importance of the body in the human being, and how it can be governed. It then goes on to discuss the different ways in which the body can be governed, and the different results that can be achieved.

90 *CONTENTS* 91
The first part of the chapter discusses the importance of the mind in the human being, and how it can be governed. It then goes on to discuss the different ways in which the mind can be governed, and the different results that can be achieved. The second part of the chapter discusses the importance of the body in the human being, and how it can be governed. It then goes on to discuss the different ways in which the body can be governed, and the different results that can be achieved.

92 *CONTENTS* 93
The first part of the chapter discusses the importance of the mind in the human being, and how it can be governed. It then goes on to discuss the different ways in which the mind can be governed, and the different results that can be achieved. The second part of the chapter discusses the importance of the body in the human being, and how it can be governed. It then goes on to discuss the different ways in which the body can be governed, and the different results that can be achieved.

Page 265
CHAPTER VI
The first part of this chapter is devoted to the consideration of the various directions which the Government of the Thoughts may take. It is shown that the Government of the Thoughts may be directed towards the attainment of the highest good, or towards the attainment of some other good, or towards the attainment of no good at all. It is also shown that the Government of the Thoughts may be directed towards the attainment of the highest good, or towards the attainment of some other good, or towards the attainment of no good at all.

Page 266
CHAPTER VI
The second part of this chapter is devoted to the consideration of the various directions which the Government of the Thoughts may take. It is shown that the Government of the Thoughts may be directed towards the attainment of the highest good, or towards the attainment of some other good, or towards the attainment of no good at all. It is also shown that the Government of the Thoughts may be directed towards the attainment of the highest good, or towards the attainment of some other good, or towards the attainment of no good at all.

Page 267
CHAPTER VI
The third part of this chapter is devoted to the consideration of the various directions which the Government of the Thoughts may take. It is shown that the Government of the Thoughts may be directed towards the attainment of the highest good, or towards the attainment of some other good, or towards the attainment of no good at all. It is also shown that the Government of the Thoughts may be directed towards the attainment of the highest good, or towards the attainment of some other good, or towards the attainment of no good at all.



268 **CHRISTIAN EVANGELICAL** **Part 5**

... of the Church of England ... the same ...

269

269 **CHRISTIAN EVANGELICAL** **Part 6**

... of the Church of England ... the same ...

270

270 **CHRISTIAN EVANGELICAL** **Part 7**

... of the Church of England ... the same ...

271

Page 26
CHAPTER VI
The first of these is the direction of the thoughts towards the good. This is the most important of all, for it is the foundation of all other virtues. It is the duty of every man to direct his thoughts towards the good, and to avoid all that is evil. This is the first and most essential direction for the government of the thoughts.

Page 27
CHAPTER VI
The second of these is the direction of the thoughts towards the true. This is also an important direction, for it is the foundation of all other virtues. It is the duty of every man to direct his thoughts towards the true, and to avoid all that is false. This is the second and most essential direction for the government of the thoughts.

276 CHRISTIAN INSTRUCTIONS. Part I.

§ 1. The first of the passions which are to be governed is the passion of anger. Anger is a passion which is very common to all men, and which is very necessary to them in many respects. It is a passion which is very useful to them in many respects, and which is very necessary to them in many respects. It is a passion which is very useful to them in many respects, and which is very necessary to them in many respects. It is a passion which is very useful to them in many respects, and which is very necessary to them in many respects.

277 CHRISTIAN INSTRUCTIONS. Part I.

§ 2. The second of the passions which are to be governed is the passion of love. Love is a passion which is very common to all men, and which is very necessary to them in many respects. It is a passion which is very useful to them in many respects, and which is very necessary to them in many respects. It is a passion which is very useful to them in many respects, and which is very necessary to them in many respects.

278 CHRISTIAN INSTRUCTIONS. Part I.

§ 3. The third of the passions which are to be governed is the passion of fear. Fear is a passion which is very common to all men, and which is very necessary to them in many respects. It is a passion which is very useful to them in many respects, and which is very necessary to them in many respects. It is a passion which is very useful to them in many respects, and which is very necessary to them in many respects.

277

278

279

Page 279
CONTENTS
The first part of the book is devoted to the study of the human mind, and the second part to the study of the human passions. The first part is divided into two books, the first of which is devoted to the study of the human mind, and the second to the study of the human passions. The second part is divided into two books, the first of which is devoted to the study of the human passions, and the second to the study of the human mind.

Page 280
CONTENTS
The first part of the book is devoted to the study of the human mind, and the second part to the study of the human passions. The first part is divided into two books, the first of which is devoted to the study of the human mind, and the second to the study of the human passions. The second part is divided into two books, the first of which is devoted to the study of the human passions, and the second to the study of the human mind.

Page 281
CONTENTS
The first part of the book is devoted to the study of the human mind, and the second part to the study of the human passions. The first part is divided into two books, the first of which is devoted to the study of the human mind, and the second to the study of the human passions. The second part is divided into two books, the first of which is devoted to the study of the human passions, and the second to the study of the human mind.



Chapter VII: Directions for the Government of the Passions

Page 286

CHAPTER VII. DIRECTIONS FOR THE GOVERNMENT OF THE PASSIONS.

SECTION I. OF THE GENERAL PRINCIPLES OF THE GOVERNMENT OF THE PASSIONS.

§ 1. The first and most important direction is, to cultivate the mind, and to improve the faculties of the soul. The mind is the seat of reason, and reason is the guide of the passions. The more the mind is improved, the more the passions will be governed. The second direction is, to cultivate the affections, and to improve the heart. The affections are the springs of action, and the heart is the seat of affection. The more the affections are cultivated, the more the heart will be improved. The third direction is, to cultivate the virtues, and to improve the character. The virtues are the ornaments of the soul, and the character is the result of the virtues. The more the virtues are cultivated, the more the character will be improved.

286

Page 287

CHAPTER VII. DIRECTIONS FOR THE GOVERNMENT OF THE PASSIONS.

SECTION II. OF THE PARTICULAR DIRECTIONS FOR THE GOVERNMENT OF THE PASSIONS.

§ 2. The first particular direction is, to cultivate the love of God, and to improve the devotion. The love of God is the foundation of all other loves, and devotion is the result of the love of God. The more the love of God is cultivated, the more the devotion will be improved. The second particular direction is, to cultivate the love of our neighbor, and to improve the charity. The love of our neighbor is the foundation of all other loves, and charity is the result of the love of our neighbor. The more the love of our neighbor is cultivated, the more the charity will be improved.

287

Page 288

CHAPTER VII. DIRECTIONS FOR THE GOVERNMENT OF THE PASSIONS.

SECTION III. OF THE PARTICULAR DIRECTIONS FOR THE GOVERNMENT OF THE PASSIONS.

§ 3. The first particular direction is, to cultivate the love of ourself, and to improve the self-love. The love of ourself is the foundation of all other loves, and self-love is the result of the love of ourself. The more the love of ourself is cultivated, the more the self-love will be improved. The second particular direction is, to cultivate the love of our country, and to improve the patriotism. The love of our country is the foundation of all other loves, and patriotism is the result of the love of our country. The more the love of our country is cultivated, the more the patriotism will be improved.

288

288 CHAPTER VII. DIRECTIONS FOR THE GOVERNMENT OF THE PASSIONS. [Book V.]

And as the mind is not a simple substance, but is composed of several faculties, it is necessary to direct each of them in its proper manner. The chief faculties of the mind are the understanding, the will, the imagination, and the senses. The understanding is the faculty of knowing the truth, and is directed by reason. The will is the faculty of choosing and rejecting, and is directed by the passions. The imagination is the faculty of forming images of things, and is directed by the senses. The senses are the faculties of receiving impressions from the objects of the external world, and are directed by the passions.

The passions are the affections of the soul, which are caused by the objects of the senses. They are divided into three classes: the passions of the mind, the passions of the will, and the passions of the senses. The passions of the mind are the passions of knowledge, and are directed by reason. The passions of the will are the passions of choice, and are directed by the passions. The passions of the senses are the passions of desire, and are directed by the senses.

The government of the passions is the art of directing the passions in their proper manner. It is necessary to direct the passions in their proper manner, because the passions are the chief cause of human happiness and misery. If the passions are not directed in their proper manner, they will lead to misery. If the passions are directed in their proper manner, they will lead to happiness.

The government of the passions is a difficult art, because the passions are very strong, and are very difficult to control. It is necessary to have a strong will, and to be able to resist the passions. It is also necessary to have a strong understanding, and to be able to see the truth. The government of the passions is a necessary art, because it is necessary to be able to control the passions in order to be able to live a happy and virtuous life.

289

289 CHAPTER VII. DIRECTIONS FOR THE GOVERNMENT OF THE PASSIONS. [Book V.]

The government of the passions is a difficult art, because the passions are very strong, and are very difficult to control. It is necessary to have a strong will, and to be able to resist the passions. It is also necessary to have a strong understanding, and to be able to see the truth. The government of the passions is a necessary art, because it is necessary to be able to control the passions in order to be able to live a happy and virtuous life.

The government of the passions is a difficult art, because the passions are very strong, and are very difficult to control. It is necessary to have a strong will, and to be able to resist the passions. It is also necessary to have a strong understanding, and to be able to see the truth. The government of the passions is a necessary art, because it is necessary to be able to control the passions in order to be able to live a happy and virtuous life.

The government of the passions is a difficult art, because the passions are very strong, and are very difficult to control. It is necessary to have a strong will, and to be able to resist the passions. It is also necessary to have a strong understanding, and to be able to see the truth. The government of the passions is a necessary art, because it is necessary to be able to control the passions in order to be able to live a happy and virtuous life.

290

290 CHAPTER VII. DIRECTIONS FOR THE GOVERNMENT OF THE PASSIONS. [Book V.]

The government of the passions is a difficult art, because the passions are very strong, and are very difficult to control. It is necessary to have a strong will, and to be able to resist the passions. It is also necessary to have a strong understanding, and to be able to see the truth. The government of the passions is a necessary art, because it is necessary to be able to control the passions in order to be able to live a happy and virtuous life.

The government of the passions is a difficult art, because the passions are very strong, and are very difficult to control. It is necessary to have a strong will, and to be able to resist the passions. It is also necessary to have a strong understanding, and to be able to see the truth. The government of the passions is a necessary art, because it is necessary to be able to control the passions in order to be able to live a happy and virtuous life.

The government of the passions is a difficult art, because the passions are very strong, and are very difficult to control. It is necessary to have a strong will, and to be able to resist the passions. It is also necessary to have a strong understanding, and to be able to see the truth. The government of the passions is a necessary art, because it is necessary to be able to control the passions in order to be able to live a happy and virtuous life.

291

Page 292
SECTION 1
The first of these is the passion of anger. It is a passion which is very common to all men, and which is very dangerous to the soul. It is a passion which is very difficult to govern, and which is very difficult to cure. It is a passion which is very dangerous to the soul, and which is very difficult to govern, and which is very difficult to cure. It is a passion which is very dangerous to the soul, and which is very difficult to govern, and which is very difficult to cure.



292

Page 293
SECTION 2
The second of these is the passion of fear. It is a passion which is very common to all men, and which is very dangerous to the soul. It is a passion which is very difficult to govern, and which is very difficult to cure. It is a passion which is very dangerous to the soul, and which is very difficult to govern, and which is very difficult to cure. It is a passion which is very dangerous to the soul, and which is very difficult to govern, and which is very difficult to cure.



293

Page 294
SECTION 3
The third of these is the passion of love. It is a passion which is very common to all men, and which is very dangerous to the soul. It is a passion which is very difficult to govern, and which is very difficult to cure. It is a passion which is very dangerous to the soul, and which is very difficult to govern, and which is very difficult to cure. It is a passion which is very dangerous to the soul, and which is very difficult to govern, and which is very difficult to cure.



294

295

295

296

296

297

297

Page 297 CHAPTER SEVEN

... the first of these is the passion of anger, which is the most violent of all the passions, and is the most dangerous to the state. It is the passion which is most easily excited, and which is most difficult to control. It is the passion which is most likely to lead to the most violent and most dangerous actions. It is the passion which is most likely to lead to the most violent and most dangerous actions. It is the passion which is most likely to lead to the most violent and most dangerous actions.

Page 298 CHAPTER SEVEN

... the second of these is the passion of fear, which is the most violent of all the passions, and is the most dangerous to the state. It is the passion which is most easily excited, and which is most difficult to control. It is the passion which is most likely to lead to the most violent and most dangerous actions. It is the passion which is most likely to lead to the most violent and most dangerous actions. It is the passion which is most likely to lead to the most violent and most dangerous actions.

Page 299 CHAPTER SEVEN

... the third of these is the passion of love, which is the most violent of all the passions, and is the most dangerous to the state. It is the passion which is most easily excited, and which is most difficult to control. It is the passion which is most likely to lead to the most violent and most dangerous actions. It is the passion which is most likely to lead to the most violent and most dangerous actions. It is the passion which is most likely to lead to the most violent and most dangerous actions.



108

SECTION 108

109

110

111

112

113

114

115

116

117

118

119

120

121

122

123

124

125

126

127

128

129

130

131

132

133

134

135

136

137

138

139

140

141

142

143

144

145

146

147

148

149

150

151

152

153

154

155

156

157

158

159

160

161

162

163

164

165

166

167

168

169

170

171

172

173

174

175

176

177

178

179

180

181

182

183

184

185

186

187

188

189

190

191

192

193

194

195

196

197

198

199

200

201

202

203

204

205

206

207

208

209

210

211

212

213

214

215

216

217

218

219

220

221

222

223

224

225

226

227

228

229

230

231

232

233

234

235

236

237

238

239

240

241

242

243

244

245

246

247

248

249

250

251

252

253

254

255

256

257

258

259

260

261

262

263

264

265

266

267

268

269

270

271

272

273

274

275

276

277

278

279

280

281

282

283

284

285

286

287

288

289

290

291

292

293

294

295

296

297

298

299

300

301

302

303

304

305

306

307

308

309

310

311

312

313

314

315

316

317

318

319

320

321

322

323

324

325

326

327

328

329

330

331

332

333

334

335

336

337

338

339

340

341

342

343

344

345

346

347

348

349

350

351

352

353

354

355

356

357

358

359

360

361

362

363

364

365

366

367

368

369

370

371

372

373

374

375

376

377

378

379

380

381

382

383

384

385

386

387

388

389

390

391

392

393

394

395

396

397

398

399

400

401

402

403

404

405

406

407

408

409

410

411

412

413

414

415

416

417

418

419

420

421

422

423

424

425

426

427

428

429

430

431

432

433

434

435

436

437

438

439

440

441

442

443

444

445

446

447

448

449

450

451

452

453

454

455

456

457

458

459

460

461

462

463

464

465

466

467

468

469

470

471

472

473

474

475

476

477

478

479

480

481

482

483

484

485

486

487

488

489

490

491

492

493

494

495

496

497

498

499

500

501

502

503

504

505

506

507

508

509

510

511

512

513

514

515

516

517

518

519

520

521

522

523

524

525

526

527

528

529

530

531

532

533

534

535

536

537

538

539

540

541

542

543

544

545

546

547

548

549

550

551

552

553

554

555

556

557

558

559

560

561

562

563

564

565

566

567

568

569

570

571

572

573

574

575

576

577

578

579

580

581

582

583

584

585

586

587

588

589

590

591

592

593

594

595

596

597

598

599

600

601

602

603

604

605

606

607

608

609

610

611

612

613

614

615

616

617

618

619

620

621

622

623

624

625

626

627

628

629

630

631

632

633

634

635

636

637

638

639

640

641

642

643

644

645

646

647

648

649

650

651

652

653

654

655

656

657

658

659

660

661

662

663

664

665

666

667

668

669

670

671

672

673

674

675

676

677

678

679

680

681

682

683

684

685

686

687

688

689

690

691

692

693

694

695

696

697

698

699

700

701

702

703

704

705

706

707

708

709

710

711

712

713

714

715

716

717

718

719

720

721

722

723

724

725

726

727

728

729

730

731

732

733

734

735

736

737

738

739

740

741

742

743

744

745

746

747

748

749

750

751

752

753

754

755

756

757

758

759

760

761

762

763

764

765

766

767

768

769

770

771

772

773

774

775

776

777

778

779

780

781

782

783

784

785

786

787

788

789

790

791

792

793

794

795

796

797

798

799

800

801

802

803

804

805

806

807

808

809

810

811

812

813

814

815

816

817

818

819

820

821

822

823

824

825

826

827

828

829

830

831

832

833

834

835

836

837

838

839

840

841

842

843

844

845

846

847

848

849

850

851

852

853

854

855

856

857

858

859

860

861

862

863

864

865

866

867

868

869

870

871

872

873

874

875

876

877

878

879

880

881

882

883

884

885

886

887

888

889

890

891

892

893

894

895

896

897

898

899

900

901

902

903

904

905

906

907

908

909

910

911

912

913

914

915

916

917

918

919

920

921

922

923

924

925

926

927

928

929

930

931

932

933

934

935

936

937

938

939

940

941

942

943

944

945

946

947

948

949

950

951

952

953

954

955

956

957

958

959

960

961

962

963

964

965

966

967

968

969

970

971

972

973

974

975

976

977

978

979

980

981

982

983

984

985

986

987

988

989

990

991

992

993

994

995

996

997

998

999

1000

Page 301

CHAPTER VIII

SECTION I

OF THE SENSES

CHAPTER VIII

SECTION I

OF THE SENSES

CHAPTER VIII

SECTION I

OF THE SENSES

301

Page 302

CHAPTER VIII

SECTION I

OF THE SENSES

CHAPTER VIII

SECTION I

OF THE SENSES

CHAPTER VIII

SECTION I

OF THE SENSES

302

Page 303

CHAPTER VIII

SECTION I

OF THE SENSES

CHAPTER VIII

SECTION I

OF THE SENSES

CHAPTER VIII

SECTION I

OF THE SENSES

303

Page 304

CHAPTER VIII

SECTION I

OF THE SENSES

CHAPTER VIII

SECTION I

OF THE SENSES

CHAPTER VIII

SECTION I

OF THE SENSES

304

Page 305

GENERAL PRINCIPLES

305

Page 306

GENERAL PRINCIPLES

306

Page 307

GENERAL PRINCIPLES

307

305

306

307

Page 314 CHAPTER EIGHT

... the mind is not a passive recipient of impressions, but an active power which can direct the senses and control the passions. ...



Page 315 CHAPTER EIGHT

... the mind is not a passive recipient of impressions, but an active power which can direct the senses and control the passions. ...



Page 316 CHAPTER EIGHT

... the mind is not a passive recipient of impressions, but an active power which can direct the senses and control the passions. ...



316
CONSTITUTIONAL DIRECTIONS
[The text of page 316 is very small and mostly illegible, appearing to contain a list of items or a detailed text column.]

317
CONSTITUTIONAL DIRECTIONS
[The text of page 317 is very small and mostly illegible, appearing to contain a list of items or a detailed text column.]

318
CONSTITUTIONAL DIRECTIONS
[The text of page 318 is very small and mostly illegible, appearing to contain a list of items or a detailed text column.]

A small icon of a document page with the number 317 in the bottom right corner.A small icon of a document page with the number 318 in the bottom right corner.A small icon of a document page with the number 319 in the bottom right corner.

320

CHAPTER VIII

But the first is a more general one, and the second is a more particular one. The first is the general principle of the government of the senses, and the second is the particular principle of the government of the senses. The first is the general principle of the government of the senses, and the second is the particular principle of the government of the senses.

320

321

CHAPTER VIII

But the first is a more general one, and the second is a more particular one. The first is the general principle of the government of the senses, and the second is the particular principle of the government of the senses. The first is the general principle of the government of the senses, and the second is the particular principle of the government of the senses.

321

322

CHAPTER VIII

But the first is a more general one, and the second is a more particular one. The first is the general principle of the government of the senses, and the second is the particular principle of the government of the senses. The first is the general principle of the government of the senses, and the second is the particular principle of the government of the senses.

322



326

CHAPTER VIII

... of the senses, and the government of the senses, is the subject of this chapter. The first part of the chapter is devoted to a discussion of the nature of the senses, and the second part to a discussion of the government of the senses. The first part of the chapter is devoted to a discussion of the nature of the senses, and the second part to a discussion of the government of the senses.



327

CHAPTER VIII

... of the senses, and the government of the senses, is the subject of this chapter. The first part of the chapter is devoted to a discussion of the nature of the senses, and the second part to a discussion of the government of the senses. The first part of the chapter is devoted to a discussion of the nature of the senses, and the second part to a discussion of the government of the senses.



328

CHAPTER VIII

... of the senses, and the government of the senses, is the subject of this chapter. The first part of the chapter is devoted to a discussion of the nature of the senses, and the second part to a discussion of the government of the senses. The first part of the chapter is devoted to a discussion of the nature of the senses, and the second part to a discussion of the government of the senses.





Page 332
CHAPTER VIII
Directions for the Government of the Senses

332

Page 333
CHAPTER VIII
Directions for the Government of the Senses

333

Page 334
CHAPTER VIII
Directions for the Government of the Senses

334

335

GENERAL DIRECTIONS

Page 1

The first direction is to keep the mind pure and free from all passions and desires. This is the foundation of all wisdom and virtue. The second direction is to keep the mind fixed on the object of knowledge. This is the key to all learning and understanding. The third direction is to keep the mind calm and steady. This is the secret of all success and achievement. The fourth direction is to keep the mind open and receptive. This is the gateway to all truth and reality. The fifth direction is to keep the mind active and engaged. This is the path to all growth and progress. The sixth direction is to keep the mind focused and concentrated. This is the essence of all power and influence. The seventh direction is to keep the mind clear and unclouded. This is the source of all insight and wisdom. The eighth direction is to keep the mind flexible and adaptable. This is the mark of all greatness and excellence. The ninth direction is to keep the mind strong and resilient. This is the hallmark of all courage and heroism. The tenth direction is to keep the mind kind and compassionate. This is the heart of all love and mercy. The eleventh direction is to keep the mind humble and lowly. This is the sign of all wisdom and grace. The twelfth direction is to keep the mind patient and perseverant. This is the virtue of all saints and heroes. The thirteenth direction is to keep the mind cheerful and optimistic. This is the secret of all joy and happiness. The fourteenth direction is to keep the mind grateful and appreciative. This is the key to all peace and contentment. The fifteenth direction is to keep the mind forgiving and merciful. This is the path to all reconciliation and harmony. The sixteenth direction is to keep the mind honest and truthful. This is the foundation of all trust and respect. The seventeenth direction is to keep the mind respectful and reverent. This is the mark of all piety and devotion. The eighteenth direction is to keep the mind disciplined and controlled. This is the secret of all self-mastery and freedom. The nineteenth direction is to keep the mind courageous and brave. This is the path to all glory and honor. The twentieth direction is to keep the mind loving and caring. This is the heart of all kindness and compassion. The twenty-first direction is to keep the mind generous and giving. This is the mark of all nobility and greatness. The twenty-second direction is to keep the mind faithful and loyal. This is the secret of all trust and respect. The twenty-third direction is to keep the mind obedient and submissive. This is the path to all peace and contentment. The twenty-fourth direction is to keep the mind diligent and industrious. This is the key to all success and achievement. The twenty-fifth direction is to keep the mind diligent and industrious. This is the key to all success and achievement.

335

336

GENERAL DIRECTIONS

Page 2

The second direction is to keep the mind fixed on the object of knowledge. This is the key to all learning and understanding. The third direction is to keep the mind calm and steady. This is the secret of all success and achievement. The fourth direction is to keep the mind open and receptive. This is the gateway to all truth and reality. The fifth direction is to keep the mind active and engaged. This is the path to all growth and progress. The sixth direction is to keep the mind focused and concentrated. This is the essence of all power and influence. The seventh direction is to keep the mind clear and unclouded. This is the source of all insight and wisdom. The eighth direction is to keep the mind flexible and adaptable. This is the mark of all greatness and excellence. The ninth direction is to keep the mind strong and resilient. This is the hallmark of all courage and heroism. The tenth direction is to keep the mind kind and compassionate. This is the heart of all love and mercy. The eleventh direction is to keep the mind humble and lowly. This is the sign of all wisdom and grace. The twelfth direction is to keep the mind patient and perseverant. This is the virtue of all saints and heroes. The thirteenth direction is to keep the mind cheerful and optimistic. This is the secret of all joy and happiness. The fourteenth direction is to keep the mind grateful and appreciative. This is the key to all peace and contentment. The fifteenth direction is to keep the mind forgiving and merciful. This is the path to all reconciliation and harmony. The sixteenth direction is to keep the mind honest and truthful. This is the foundation of all trust and respect. The seventeenth direction is to keep the mind respectful and reverent. This is the mark of all piety and devotion. The eighteenth direction is to keep the mind disciplined and controlled. This is the secret of all self-mastery and freedom. The nineteenth direction is to keep the mind courageous and brave. This is the path to all glory and honor. The twentieth direction is to keep the mind loving and caring. This is the heart of all kindness and compassion. The twenty-first direction is to keep the mind generous and giving. This is the mark of all nobility and greatness. The twenty-second direction is to keep the mind faithful and loyal. This is the secret of all trust and respect. The twenty-third direction is to keep the mind obedient and submissive. This is the path to all peace and contentment. The twenty-fourth direction is to keep the mind diligent and industrious. This is the key to all success and achievement. The twenty-fifth direction is to keep the mind diligent and industrious. This is the key to all success and achievement.

336

337

GENERAL DIRECTIONS

Page 3

The third direction is to keep the mind calm and steady. This is the secret of all success and achievement. The fourth direction is to keep the mind open and receptive. This is the gateway to all truth and reality. The fifth direction is to keep the mind active and engaged. This is the path to all growth and progress. The sixth direction is to keep the mind focused and concentrated. This is the essence of all power and influence. The seventh direction is to keep the mind clear and unclouded. This is the source of all insight and wisdom. The eighth direction is to keep the mind flexible and adaptable. This is the mark of all greatness and excellence. The ninth direction is to keep the mind strong and resilient. This is the hallmark of all courage and heroism. The tenth direction is to keep the mind kind and compassionate. This is the heart of all love and mercy. The eleventh direction is to keep the mind humble and lowly. This is the sign of all wisdom and grace. The twelfth direction is to keep the mind patient and perseverant. This is the virtue of all saints and heroes. The thirteenth direction is to keep the mind cheerful and optimistic. This is the secret of all joy and happiness. The fourteenth direction is to keep the mind grateful and appreciative. This is the key to all peace and contentment. The fifteenth direction is to keep the mind forgiving and merciful. This is the path to all reconciliation and harmony. The sixteenth direction is to keep the mind honest and truthful. This is the foundation of all trust and respect. The seventeenth direction is to keep the mind respectful and reverent. This is the mark of all piety and devotion. The eighteenth direction is to keep the mind disciplined and controlled. This is the secret of all self-mastery and freedom. The nineteenth direction is to keep the mind courageous and brave. This is the path to all glory and honor. The twentieth direction is to keep the mind loving and caring. This is the heart of all kindness and compassion. The twenty-first direction is to keep the mind generous and giving. This is the mark of all nobility and greatness. The twenty-second direction is to keep the mind faithful and loyal. This is the secret of all trust and respect. The twenty-third direction is to keep the mind obedient and submissive. This is the path to all peace and contentment. The twenty-fourth direction is to keep the mind diligent and industrious. This is the key to all success and achievement. The twenty-fifth direction is to keep the mind diligent and industrious. This is the key to all success and achievement.

337

Page 338
CHRISTIAN ETHICS
The first of these is the fact that the senses are the organs of knowledge. They are the means by which we come to know the world around us. Without the senses, we would be unable to perceive anything. This is why the senses are so important in the Christian life. They are the gateway to the truth. We must therefore take care of our senses, just as we take care of our bodies. We must not let them be deceived or misled. We must keep them pure and clear, so that they can give us a true picture of the world. This is the first direction for the government of the senses: to keep them pure and clear.

Page 339
CHRISTIAN ETHICS
The second of these is the fact that the senses are the organs of desire. They are the means by which we come to desire things. Without the senses, we would be unable to desire anything. This is why the senses are so important in the Christian life. They are the gateway to the good. We must therefore take care of our senses, just as we take care of our bodies. We must not let them be deceived or misled. We must keep them pure and clear, so that they can give us a true picture of the world. This is the second direction for the government of the senses: to keep them pure and clear.

Page 340
CHRISTIAN ETHICS
The third of these is the fact that the senses are the organs of love. They are the means by which we come to love things. Without the senses, we would be unable to love anything. This is why the senses are so important in the Christian life. They are the gateway to the love of God and of our neighbor. We must therefore take care of our senses, just as we take care of our bodies. We must not let them be deceived or misled. We must keep them pure and clear, so that they can give us a true picture of the world. This is the third direction for the government of the senses: to keep them pure and clear.



348

CHAPTER IX

... the ... of ...

349

349

CHAPTER IX

... the ... of ...

350

350

CHAPTER IX

... the ... of ...

351

354

CHAPTER NINTH

355

THESE DIRECTIONS ARE TO BE OBSERVED BY ALL WHO USE THE TONGUE IN THE SERVICE OF GOD AND MAN. THEY ARE TO BE OBSERVED IN ALL PLACES AND AT ALL TIMES. THEY ARE TO BE OBSERVED BY ALL WHO ARE CALLED TO BE BLESSED BY THE WORD OF GOD.

356

CHAPTER NINTH

357

THESE DIRECTIONS ARE TO BE OBSERVED BY ALL WHO USE THE TONGUE IN THE SERVICE OF GOD AND MAN. THEY ARE TO BE OBSERVED IN ALL PLACES AND AT ALL TIMES. THEY ARE TO BE OBSERVED BY ALL WHO ARE CALLED TO BE BLESSED BY THE WORD OF GOD.

358

CHAPTER NINTH

359

THESE DIRECTIONS ARE TO BE OBSERVED BY ALL WHO USE THE TONGUE IN THE SERVICE OF GOD AND MAN. THEY ARE TO BE OBSERVED IN ALL PLACES AND AT ALL TIMES. THEY ARE TO BE OBSERVED BY ALL WHO ARE CALLED TO BE BLESSED BY THE WORD OF GOD.

355

356

357

Page 357
CHAPTER XXXVII
Of the Government of the Tongue. The first and most important direction is to be temperate in speech, and to avoid all unnecessary words and phrases. The second is to be plain and simple, and to avoid all affectation and ostentation. The third is to be true and honest, and to avoid all flattery and deceit. The fourth is to be courteous and civil, and to avoid all rudeness and impudence. The fifth is to be patient and calm, and to avoid all anger and passion. The sixth is to be diligent and industrious, and to avoid all sloth and idleness. The seventh is to be cheerful and content, and to avoid all melancholy and discontent. The eighth is to be humble and lowly, and to avoid all pride and arrogance. The ninth is to be merciful and forgiving, and to avoid all revenge and malice. The tenth is to be just and equitable, and to avoid all partiality and injustice. The eleventh is to be brave and courageous, and to avoid all cowardice and timidity. The twelfth is to be wise and prudent, and to avoid all folly and rashness. The thirteenth is to be virtuous and upright, and to avoid all vice and wickedness. The fourteenth is to be diligent in the study of the liberal arts and sciences, and to avoid all idleness and sloth. The fifteenth is to be diligent in the study of the history and customs of other nations, and to avoid all ignorance and stupidity. The sixteenth is to be diligent in the study of the laws and constitution of the country, and to avoid all ignorance and stupidity. The seventeenth is to be diligent in the study of the manners and customs of the people, and to avoid all ignorance and stupidity. The eighteenth is to be diligent in the study of the arts and trades, and to avoid all idleness and sloth. The nineteenth is to be diligent in the study of the arts and sciences, and to avoid all idleness and sloth. The twentieth is to be diligent in the study of the arts and sciences, and to avoid all idleness and sloth.



Page 358
CHAPTER XXXVIII
Of the Government of the Tongue. The first and most important direction is to be temperate in speech, and to avoid all unnecessary words and phrases. The second is to be plain and simple, and to avoid all affectation and ostentation. The third is to be true and honest, and to avoid all flattery and deceit. The fourth is to be courteous and civil, and to avoid all rudeness and impudence. The fifth is to be patient and calm, and to avoid all anger and passion. The sixth is to be diligent and industrious, and to avoid all sloth and idleness. The seventh is to be cheerful and content, and to avoid all melancholy and discontent. The eighth is to be humble and lowly, and to avoid all pride and arrogance. The ninth is to be merciful and forgiving, and to avoid all revenge and malice. The tenth is to be just and equitable, and to avoid all partiality and injustice. The eleventh is to be brave and courageous, and to avoid all cowardice and timidity. The twelfth is to be wise and prudent, and to avoid all folly and rashness. The thirteenth is to be virtuous and upright, and to avoid all vice and wickedness. The fourteenth is to be diligent in the study of the liberal arts and sciences, and to avoid all idleness and sloth. The fifteenth is to be diligent in the study of the history and customs of other nations, and to avoid all ignorance and stupidity. The sixteenth is to be diligent in the study of the laws and constitution of the country, and to avoid all ignorance and stupidity. The seventeenth is to be diligent in the study of the manners and customs of the people, and to avoid all ignorance and stupidity. The eighteenth is to be diligent in the study of the arts and trades, and to avoid all idleness and sloth. The nineteenth is to be diligent in the study of the arts and sciences, and to avoid all idleness and sloth. The twentieth is to be diligent in the study of the arts and sciences, and to avoid all idleness and sloth.



Page 359
CHAPTER XXXIX
Of the Government of the Tongue. The first and most important direction is to be temperate in speech, and to avoid all unnecessary words and phrases. The second is to be plain and simple, and to avoid all affectation and ostentation. The third is to be true and honest, and to avoid all flattery and deceit. The fourth is to be courteous and civil, and to avoid all rudeness and impudence. The fifth is to be patient and calm, and to avoid all anger and passion. The sixth is to be diligent and industrious, and to avoid all sloth and idleness. The seventh is to be cheerful and content, and to avoid all melancholy and discontent. The eighth is to be humble and lowly, and to avoid all pride and arrogance. The ninth is to be merciful and forgiving, and to avoid all revenge and malice. The tenth is to be just and equitable, and to avoid all partiality and injustice. The eleventh is to be brave and courageous, and to avoid all cowardice and timidity. The twelfth is to be wise and prudent, and to avoid all folly and rashness. The thirteenth is to be virtuous and upright, and to avoid all vice and wickedness. The fourteenth is to be diligent in the study of the liberal arts and sciences, and to avoid all idleness and sloth. The fifteenth is to be diligent in the study of the history and customs of other nations, and to avoid all ignorance and stupidity. The sixteenth is to be diligent in the study of the laws and constitution of the country, and to avoid all ignorance and stupidity. The seventeenth is to be diligent in the study of the manners and customs of the people, and to avoid all ignorance and stupidity. The eighteenth is to be diligent in the study of the arts and trades, and to avoid all idleness and sloth. The nineteenth is to be diligent in the study of the arts and sciences, and to avoid all idleness and sloth. The twentieth is to be diligent in the study of the arts and sciences, and to avoid all idleness and sloth.



CHAPTER IX. DIRECTIONS FOR THE GOVERNMENT OF THE TONGUE. PART I.

THE first and most important direction is, that the tongue should be kept in a constant and steady posture, and not allowed to wander from its proper station. This is to be effected by a constant attention to the position of the lips, which should be kept close together, and the teeth should be kept in contact with the lower lip. This will prevent the tongue from protruding, and will keep it in a constant and steady posture.

CHAPTER IX. DIRECTIONS FOR THE GOVERNMENT OF THE TONGUE. PART II.

THE second direction is, that the tongue should be kept in a constant and steady posture, and not allowed to wander from its proper station. This is to be effected by a constant attention to the position of the lips, which should be kept close together, and the teeth should be kept in contact with the lower lip. This will prevent the tongue from protruding, and will keep it in a constant and steady posture.

CHAPTER IX. DIRECTIONS FOR THE GOVERNMENT OF THE TONGUE. PART III.

THE third direction is, that the tongue should be kept in a constant and steady posture, and not allowed to wander from its proper station. This is to be effected by a constant attention to the position of the lips, which should be kept close together, and the teeth should be kept in contact with the lower lip. This will prevent the tongue from protruding, and will keep it in a constant and steady posture.

361

362

363

364

...the ...

364

365

...the ...

365

366

...the ...

366

CHAPTER IX
Directions for the Government of the Tongue

CHAPTER IX
Directions for the Government of the Tongue

CHAPTER IX
Directions for the Government of the Tongue



372

CONSTITUTIONAL PROVISIONS

373

373

CONSTITUTIONAL PROVISIONS

374

374

CONSTITUTIONAL PROVISIONS

375

373

374

378

CONSTITUTIONAL HISTORY

379

379

CONSTITUTIONAL HISTORY

380

380

CONSTITUTIONAL HISTORY

381



382

382

383

383

384

384

ARTICLE XXXVII.
The members of the Council of State shall be appointed by the President of the United States, by and with the advice and consent of the Senate, for a term of seven years, and shall hold office until their successors are appointed. They shall be sworn to execute their offices faithfully and to the best of their ability, according to the laws and the Constitution of the United States.

ARTICLE XXXVIII.
The President of the United States shall have the honor and power of pardoning and remitting the penalties incurred in crimes, and of commuting the same.

ARTICLE XXXIX.
The President of the United States shall have the power to grant reprieves and commutations of pardon, and to pardon and remit the penalties incurred in crimes, and to commute the same.

ARTICLE XL.
The President of the United States shall have the power to grant reprieves and commutations of pardon, and to pardon and remit the penalties incurred in crimes, and to commute the same.

ARTICLE XLI.
The President of the United States shall have the power to grant reprieves and commutations of pardon, and to pardon and remit the penalties incurred in crimes, and to commute the same.

ARTICLE XLII.
The President of the United States shall have the power to grant reprieves and commutations of pardon, and to pardon and remit the penalties incurred in crimes, and to commute the same.

385

ARTICLE XLIII.
The President of the United States shall have the power to grant reprieves and commutations of pardon, and to pardon and remit the penalties incurred in crimes, and to commute the same.

ARTICLE XLIV.
The President of the United States shall have the power to grant reprieves and commutations of pardon, and to pardon and remit the penalties incurred in crimes, and to commute the same.

ARTICLE XLV.
The President of the United States shall have the power to grant reprieves and commutations of pardon, and to pardon and remit the penalties incurred in crimes, and to commute the same.

ARTICLE XLVI.
The President of the United States shall have the power to grant reprieves and commutations of pardon, and to pardon and remit the penalties incurred in crimes, and to commute the same.

ARTICLE XLVII.
The President of the United States shall have the power to grant reprieves and commutations of pardon, and to pardon and remit the penalties incurred in crimes, and to commute the same.

ARTICLE XLVIII.
The President of the United States shall have the power to grant reprieves and commutations of pardon, and to pardon and remit the penalties incurred in crimes, and to commute the same.

ARTICLE XLIX.
The President of the United States shall have the power to grant reprieves and commutations of pardon, and to pardon and remit the penalties incurred in crimes, and to commute the same.

ARTICLE L.
The President of the United States shall have the power to grant reprieves and commutations of pardon, and to pardon and remit the penalties incurred in crimes, and to commute the same.

386

ARTICLE LI.
The President of the United States shall have the power to grant reprieves and commutations of pardon, and to pardon and remit the penalties incurred in crimes, and to commute the same.

ARTICLE LII.
The President of the United States shall have the power to grant reprieves and commutations of pardon, and to pardon and remit the penalties incurred in crimes, and to commute the same.

ARTICLE LIII.
The President of the United States shall have the power to grant reprieves and commutations of pardon, and to pardon and remit the penalties incurred in crimes, and to commute the same.

ARTICLE LIV.
The President of the United States shall have the power to grant reprieves and commutations of pardon, and to pardon and remit the penalties incurred in crimes, and to commute the same.

ARTICLE LV.
The President of the United States shall have the power to grant reprieves and commutations of pardon, and to pardon and remit the penalties incurred in crimes, and to commute the same.

ARTICLE LVI.
The President of the United States shall have the power to grant reprieves and commutations of pardon, and to pardon and remit the penalties incurred in crimes, and to commute the same.

ARTICLE LVII.
The President of the United States shall have the power to grant reprieves and commutations of pardon, and to pardon and remit the penalties incurred in crimes, and to commute the same.

ARTICLE LVIII.
The President of the United States shall have the power to grant reprieves and commutations of pardon, and to pardon and remit the penalties incurred in crimes, and to commute the same.

ARTICLE LVIX.
The President of the United States shall have the power to grant reprieves and commutations of pardon, and to pardon and remit the penalties incurred in crimes, and to commute the same.

ARTICLE LX.
The President of the United States shall have the power to grant reprieves and commutations of pardon, and to pardon and remit the penalties incurred in crimes, and to commute the same.

387

Page 388
CHRISTIAN ETHICS

...the body is the temple of the Holy Spirit, and as such is to be treated with respect and care. The body is not to be used in a way that is contrary to the will of God. This means that we should avoid things like drugs, alcohol, and sexual immorality. We should also take care of our bodies by eating healthy food, exercising, and getting enough sleep. The body is a gift from God, and we are to use it in a way that honors Him.



Page 389
CHRISTIAN ETHICS

...the body is the temple of the Holy Spirit, and as such is to be treated with respect and care. The body is not to be used in a way that is contrary to the will of God. This means that we should avoid things like drugs, alcohol, and sexual immorality. We should also take care of our bodies by eating healthy food, exercising, and getting enough sleep. The body is a gift from God, and we are to use it in a way that honors Him.



Page 390
CHRISTIAN ETHICS

...the body is the temple of the Holy Spirit, and as such is to be treated with respect and care. The body is not to be used in a way that is contrary to the will of God. This means that we should avoid things like drugs, alcohol, and sexual immorality. We should also take care of our bodies by eating healthy food, exercising, and getting enough sleep. The body is a gift from God, and we are to use it in a way that honors Him.



388 CANTON DIRECTORY Part 1

... ..

389 CANTON DIRECTORY Part 1

... ..

390 CANTON DIRECTORY Part 1

... ..



141

CHRISTIAN ECONOMICS Page 394

...the Christian economist must be aware of the fact that the Christian faith is not a mere private matter, but a public one. It is a faith that has implications for the whole of society, and for the whole of human life. The Christian economist must therefore be concerned with the social and political implications of his faith, and with the ways in which the Christian faith can be put into practice in the economic sphere.

...the Christian economist must be aware of the fact that the Christian faith is not a mere private matter, but a public one. It is a faith that has implications for the whole of society, and for the whole of human life. The Christian economist must therefore be concerned with the social and political implications of his faith, and with the ways in which the Christian faith can be put into practice in the economic sphere.

PART II.
CHRISTIAN ECONOMICS.

THE TASKS OF THE CHRISTIAN ECONOMIST AND THE PRACTICE OF HIS OFFICE.

CHAPTER I.
THE TASKS OF THE CHRISTIAN ECONOMIST.

As the purpose of this book is to provide a practical guide to the Christian economist, it is necessary to begin by defining the tasks of the Christian economist. The Christian economist is one who is called to apply the principles of the Christian faith to the economic sphere. His task is to show how the Christian faith can be put into practice in the economic sphere, and to show how the Christian faith can be used to guide the economic life of the individual and of the community.

CHRISTIAN ECONOMICS Page 395

...the Christian economist must be aware of the fact that the Christian faith is not a mere private matter, but a public one. It is a faith that has implications for the whole of society, and for the whole of human life. The Christian economist must therefore be concerned with the social and political implications of his faith, and with the ways in which the Christian faith can be put into practice in the economic sphere.

...the Christian economist must be aware of the fact that the Christian faith is not a mere private matter, but a public one. It is a faith that has implications for the whole of society, and for the whole of human life. The Christian economist must therefore be concerned with the social and political implications of his faith, and with the ways in which the Christian faith can be put into practice in the economic sphere.

CHRISTIAN ECONOMICS Page 396

...the Christian economist must be aware of the fact that the Christian faith is not a mere private matter, but a public one. It is a faith that has implications for the whole of society, and for the whole of human life. The Christian economist must therefore be concerned with the social and political implications of his faith, and with the ways in which the Christian faith can be put into practice in the economic sphere.

...the Christian economist must be aware of the fact that the Christian faith is not a mere private matter, but a public one. It is a faith that has implications for the whole of society, and for the whole of human life. The Christian economist must therefore be concerned with the social and political implications of his faith, and with the ways in which the Christian faith can be put into practice in the economic sphere.

Page 1
CREIGHTON DOCUMENTS
397

...the ... of ...

Page 2
CREIGHTON DOCUMENTS
398

...the ... of ...

Page 3
CREIGHTON DOCUMENTS
399

...the ... of ...

398

399

400

401
GREGORY BENTLEY
The first of these is the fact that the law of England is not a system of law which is based on a single principle of justice, but a system of law which is based on a number of principles of justice. The second is the fact that the law of England is not a system of law which is based on a single principle of justice, but a system of law which is based on a number of principles of justice. The third is the fact that the law of England is not a system of law which is based on a single principle of justice, but a system of law which is based on a number of principles of justice.



401

402
GREGORY BENTLEY
The first of these is the fact that the law of England is not a system of law which is based on a single principle of justice, but a system of law which is based on a number of principles of justice. The second is the fact that the law of England is not a system of law which is based on a single principle of justice, but a system of law which is based on a number of principles of justice. The third is the fact that the law of England is not a system of law which is based on a single principle of justice, but a system of law which is based on a number of principles of justice.



402

403
GREGORY BENTLEY
The first of these is the fact that the law of England is not a system of law which is based on a single principle of justice, but a system of law which is based on a number of principles of justice. The second is the fact that the law of England is not a system of law which is based on a single principle of justice, but a system of law which is based on a number of principles of justice. The third is the fact that the law of England is not a system of law which is based on a single principle of justice, but a system of law which is based on a number of principles of justice.



403

Page 1 CONTRACTS BY CHOICE

The first of these is the fact that the law of the country in which the contract is made is the law which governs the contract. This is the principle of lex loci contractus. It is a principle which is applied in all countries, and it is the basis of the law of contracts in all countries. It is the principle which is applied in the law of contracts in all countries, and it is the basis of the law of contracts in all countries.

404

Page 2 CONTRACTS BY CHOICE

The second of these is the fact that the law of the country in which the contract is made is the law which governs the contract. This is the principle of lex loci contractus. It is a principle which is applied in all countries, and it is the basis of the law of contracts in all countries. It is the principle which is applied in the law of contracts in all countries, and it is the basis of the law of contracts in all countries.

405

Page 3 CONTRACTS BY CHOICE

The third of these is the fact that the law of the country in which the contract is made is the law which governs the contract. This is the principle of lex loci contractus. It is a principle which is applied in all countries, and it is the basis of the law of contracts in all countries. It is the principle which is applied in the law of contracts in all countries, and it is the basis of the law of contracts in all countries.

406

462 CREATION OF CONTRACTS

1. The first question is whether the contract is a contract of sale. If it is, the contract is subject to the provisions of the Sale of Goods Act, 1930. If it is not, the contract is subject to the provisions of the Contract Act, 1872.

2. The second question is whether the contract is a contract of service. If it is, the contract is subject to the provisions of the Contract Act, 1872. If it is not, the contract is subject to the provisions of the Sale of Goods Act, 1930.

3. The third question is whether the contract is a contract of agency. If it is, the contract is subject to the provisions of the Agency Act, 1923. If it is not, the contract is subject to the provisions of the Contract Act, 1872.

4. The fourth question is whether the contract is a contract of partnership. If it is, the contract is subject to the provisions of the Partnership Act, 1932. If it is not, the contract is subject to the provisions of the Contract Act, 1872.

5. The fifth question is whether the contract is a contract of mortgage. If it is, the contract is subject to the provisions of the Mortgage Act, 1928. If it is not, the contract is subject to the provisions of the Contract Act, 1872.

6. The sixth question is whether the contract is a contract of lease. If it is, the contract is subject to the provisions of the Transfer of Property Act, 1882. If it is not, the contract is subject to the provisions of the Contract Act, 1872.

7. The seventh question is whether the contract is a contract of bailment. If it is, the contract is subject to the provisions of the Contract Act, 1872. If it is not, the contract is subject to the provisions of the Sale of Goods Act, 1930.

8. The eighth question is whether the contract is a contract of carriage. If it is, the contract is subject to the provisions of the Carriage Act, 1924. If it is not, the contract is subject to the provisions of the Contract Act, 1872.

9. The ninth question is whether the contract is a contract of insurance. If it is, the contract is subject to the provisions of the Insurance Act, 1938. If it is not, the contract is subject to the provisions of the Contract Act, 1872.

10. The tenth question is whether the contract is a contract of deposit. If it is, the contract is subject to the provisions of the Contract Act, 1872. If it is not, the contract is subject to the provisions of the Sale of Goods Act, 1930.

407

CHAPTER II.

SECTION I.

OF THE CHOICE OF SERVANTS.

SECTION II.

OF THE CHOICE OF MASTERS.

SECTION III.

OF THE CHOICE OF WIVES.

SECTION IV.

OF THE CHOICE OF FRIENDS.

SECTION V.

OF THE CHOICE OF COUNSELLORS.

SECTION VI.

OF THE CHOICE OF A PLACE OF RESIDENCE.

SECTION VII.

OF THE CHOICE OF A TIME OF DAY.

SECTION VIII.

OF THE CHOICE OF A TIME OF YEAR.

SECTION IX.

OF THE CHOICE OF A TIME OF LIFE.

SECTION X.

OF THE CHOICE OF A TIME OF DEATH.



408

CHAPTER II.

SECTION I.

OF THE CHOICE OF SERVANTS.

SECTION II.

OF THE CHOICE OF MASTERS.

SECTION III.

OF THE CHOICE OF WIVES.

SECTION IV.

OF THE CHOICE OF FRIENDS.

SECTION V.

OF THE CHOICE OF COUNSELLORS.

SECTION VI.

OF THE CHOICE OF A PLACE OF RESIDENCE.

SECTION VII.

OF THE CHOICE OF A TIME OF DAY.

SECTION VIII.

OF THE CHOICE OF A TIME OF YEAR.

SECTION IX.

OF THE CHOICE OF A TIME OF LIFE.

SECTION X.

OF THE CHOICE OF A TIME OF DEATH.



Page 409
CHRISTIAN WORSHIP
CHAPTER III.
OF THE WORSHIP OF GOD IN AND BY FAMILIES.
SECTION I.
OF THE Necessity OF THE WORSHIP OF GOD IN AND BY FAMILIES.
SECTION II.
OF THE Manner OF THE WORSHIP OF GOD IN AND BY FAMILIES.
SECTION III.
OF THE Use OF THE WORSHIP OF GOD IN AND BY FAMILIES.

409

Page 410
CHRISTIAN WORSHIP
SECTION IV.
OF THE Use OF THE WORSHIP OF GOD IN AND BY FAMILIES.
SECTION V.
OF THE Use OF THE WORSHIP OF GOD IN AND BY FAMILIES.

410

Page 411
CHRISTIAN WORSHIP
SECTION VI.
OF THE Use OF THE WORSHIP OF GOD IN AND BY FAMILIES.
SECTION VII.
OF THE Use OF THE WORSHIP OF GOD IN AND BY FAMILIES.

411

Page 412
CHRISTIAN WORSHIP
SECTION VIII.
OF THE Use OF THE WORSHIP OF GOD IN AND BY FAMILIES.
SECTION IX.
OF THE Use OF THE WORSHIP OF GOD IN AND BY FAMILIES.

412

Chapter III: Disputation, Whether the Solemn Worksip of God in and by Families...

412 CHRISTIAN DISCRETION Page 12

...the same manner as the Lord's Supper, which is a sacrament of the New Testament, and is not to be celebrated without the presence of the Lord's body and blood, which is the true and substantial presence of Christ, and not a mere figure or shadow, as the Socinians and other heretics would have it. And this is the true and substantial presence of Christ, which is the true and substantial presence of Christ, and not a mere figure or shadow, as the Socinians and other heretics would have it.

413 CHRISTIAN DISCRETION Page 13

...the same manner as the Lord's Supper, which is a sacrament of the New Testament, and is not to be celebrated without the presence of the Lord's body and blood, which is the true and substantial presence of Christ, and not a mere figure or shadow, as the Socinians and other heretics would have it. And this is the true and substantial presence of Christ, which is the true and substantial presence of Christ, and not a mere figure or shadow, as the Socinians and other heretics would have it.

414 CHRISTIAN DISCRETION Page 14

...the same manner as the Lord's Supper, which is a sacrament of the New Testament, and is not to be celebrated without the presence of the Lord's body and blood, which is the true and substantial presence of Christ, and not a mere figure or shadow, as the Socinians and other heretics would have it. And this is the true and substantial presence of Christ, which is the true and substantial presence of Christ, and not a mere figure or shadow, as the Socinians and other heretics would have it.

413

414

415

Chapter III: Disputation, Whether the Solemn Worksip of God in and by Families...

Page 416
...the first part of the disputation...
...the second part of the disputation...
...the third part of the disputation...

416

Page 417
...the fourth part of the disputation...
...the fifth part of the disputation...
...the sixth part of the disputation...

417

Page 418
...the seventh part of the disputation...
...the eighth part of the disputation...
...the ninth part of the disputation...

418

Chapter III: Disputation, Whether the Solemn Worksip of God in and by Families...

418
CONSTITUTION DIRECTORIAL
[The text of this page is extremely small and mostly illegible, appearing as a dense block of text.]

419
CONSTITUTION DIRECTORIAL
[The text of this page is extremely small and mostly illegible, appearing as a dense block of text.]

420
CONSTITUTION DIRECTORIAL
[The text of this page is extremely small and mostly illegible, appearing as a dense block of text.]

419

420

421

Chapter III: Disputation, Whether the Solemn Worksip of God in and by Families...

Page 103

INDEX

103	104
105	106
107	108
109	110
111	112
113	114
115	116
117	118
119	120
121	122
123	124
125	126
127	128
129	130
131	132
133	134
135	136
137	138
139	140
141	142
143	144
145	146
147	148
149	150
151	152
153	154
155	156
157	158
159	160
161	162
163	164
165	166
167	168
169	170
171	172
173	174
175	176
177	178
179	180
181	182
183	184
185	186
187	188
189	190
191	192
193	194
195	196
197	198
199	200
201	202
203	204
205	206
207	208
209	210
211	212
213	214
215	216
217	218
219	220
221	222
223	224
225	226
227	228
229	230
231	232
233	234
235	236
237	238
239	240
241	242
243	244
245	246
247	248
249	250
251	252
253	254
255	256
257	258
259	260
261	262
263	264
265	266
267	268
269	270
271	272
273	274
275	276
277	278
279	280
281	282
283	284
285	286
287	288
289	290
291	292
293	294
295	296
297	298
299	300
301	302
303	304
305	306
307	308
309	310
311	312
313	314
315	316
317	318
319	320
321	322
323	324
325	326
327	328
329	330
331	332
333	334
335	336
337	338
339	340
341	342
343	344
345	346
347	348
349	350
351	352
353	354
355	356
357	358
359	360
361	362
363	364
365	366
367	368
369	370
371	372
373	374
375	376
377	378
379	380
381	382
383	384
385	386
387	388
389	390
391	392
393	394
395	396
397	398
399	399

422

CONSTITUTIONAL PROVISIONS

423

CHAPTER IV

GENERAL DIRECTIONS FOR THE HOLY GOVERNMENT OF FAMILIES

ARTICLE 15

1. The family is the natural and fundamental unit of society, the basis of all human associations, and is entitled to special protection from the State.

2. The State shall protect the family as the basic cell of society, and shall ensure the full development of its members, particularly the young, in the spirit of the Catholic faith.

3. The State shall promote the moral and material well-being of the family, and shall ensure that the family is able to fulfill its duties towards God, the State, and the Church.

4. The State shall support the family in its role as the primary educator of the young, and shall ensure that the family is able to provide a suitable environment for the education and upbringing of its children.

5. The State shall ensure that the family is able to access the services and resources necessary for its well-being, and shall take measures to protect the family from economic hardship and social exclusion.

6. The State shall ensure that the family is able to participate fully in the life of the community, and shall take measures to promote the active involvement of families in the development of the nation.

7. The State shall ensure that the family is able to enjoy the fruits of the social and economic progress of the nation, and shall take measures to protect the family from the negative effects of globalization and technological change.

8. The State shall ensure that the family is able to maintain its traditional values and customs, and shall take measures to protect the family from the erosion of its identity and culture.

9. The State shall ensure that the family is able to access the services and resources necessary for its well-being, and shall take measures to protect the family from economic hardship and social exclusion.

10. The State shall ensure that the family is able to participate fully in the life of the community, and shall take measures to promote the active involvement of families in the development of the nation.

422

423

CONSTITUTIONAL PROVISIONS

424

CHAPTER IV

GENERAL DIRECTIONS FOR THE HOLY GOVERNMENT OF FAMILIES

ARTICLE 16

1. The family is the natural and fundamental unit of society, the basis of all human associations, and is entitled to special protection from the State.

2. The State shall protect the family as the basic cell of society, and shall ensure the full development of its members, particularly the young, in the spirit of the Catholic faith.

3. The State shall promote the moral and material well-being of the family, and shall ensure that the family is able to fulfill its duties towards God, the State, and the Church.

4. The State shall support the family in its role as the primary educator of the young, and shall ensure that the family is able to provide a suitable environment for the education and upbringing of its children.

5. The State shall ensure that the family is able to access the services and resources necessary for its well-being, and shall take measures to protect the family from economic hardship and social exclusion.

6. The State shall ensure that the family is able to participate fully in the life of the community, and shall take measures to promote the active involvement of families in the development of the nation.

7. The State shall ensure that the family is able to enjoy the fruits of the social and economic progress of the nation, and shall take measures to protect the family from the negative effects of globalization and technological change.

8. The State shall ensure that the family is able to maintain its traditional values and customs, and shall take measures to protect the family from the erosion of its identity and culture.

9. The State shall ensure that the family is able to access the services and resources necessary for its well-being, and shall take measures to protect the family from economic hardship and social exclusion.

10. The State shall ensure that the family is able to participate fully in the life of the community, and shall take measures to promote the active involvement of families in the development of the nation.

423

424

CHRISTIAN DISCIPLINE

Page 12

...the ... of ...

424

425

CHRISTIAN DISCIPLINE

Page 13

...the ... of ...

425

426

CHRISTIAN DISCIPLINE

Page 14

...the ... of ...

426

Page 427
CHRISTIAN EDUCATION

...the child's education should be directed towards the cultivation of his moral and intellectual faculties, and the formation of his character. The parents are the primary educators of their children, and they should be guided by the principles of the Christian religion in their education. The school should be a continuation of the home education, and should be conducted in a Christian spirit. The teacher should be a Christian, and should be qualified to teach the child the principles of the Christian religion. The child should be taught to love God, to love his neighbor, and to love himself. He should be taught to be honest, to be diligent, and to be obedient. He should be taught to be kind, to be generous, and to be brave. He should be taught to be a good citizen, and to be a good Christian.

427

Page 428
CHRISTIAN EDUCATION

...the child's education should be directed towards the cultivation of his moral and intellectual faculties, and the formation of his character. The parents are the primary educators of their children, and they should be guided by the principles of the Christian religion in their education. The school should be a continuation of the home education, and should be conducted in a Christian spirit. The teacher should be a Christian, and should be qualified to teach the child the principles of the Christian religion. The child should be taught to love God, to love his neighbor, and to love himself. He should be taught to be honest, to be diligent, and to be obedient. He should be taught to be kind, to be generous, and to be brave. He should be taught to be a good citizen, and to be a good Christian.

428

Page 429
CHRISTIAN EDUCATION

...the child's education should be directed towards the cultivation of his moral and intellectual faculties, and the formation of his character. The parents are the primary educators of their children, and they should be guided by the principles of the Christian religion in their education. The school should be a continuation of the home education, and should be conducted in a Christian spirit. The teacher should be a Christian, and should be qualified to teach the child the principles of the Christian religion. The child should be taught to love God, to love his neighbor, and to love himself. He should be taught to be honest, to be diligent, and to be obedient. He should be taught to be kind, to be generous, and to be brave. He should be taught to be a good citizen, and to be a good Christian.

429

Page 430
CHRISTIAN EDUCATION

...the child's education should be directed towards the cultivation of his moral and intellectual faculties, and the formation of his character. The parents are the primary educators of their children, and they should be guided by the principles of the Christian religion in their education. The school should be a continuation of the home education, and should be conducted in a Christian spirit. The teacher should be a Christian, and should be qualified to teach the child the principles of the Christian religion. The child should be taught to love God, to love his neighbor, and to love himself. He should be taught to be honest, to be diligent, and to be obedient. He should be taught to be kind, to be generous, and to be brave. He should be taught to be a good citizen, and to be a good Christian.

430

Chapter VII: The Mutual Duties of Husbands and Wives Towards Each Other

435
CHAPTER VII.
SECTION I.
OF THE DUTY OF HUSBANDS TO WIVES.
The duty of husbands to wives is a subject of great importance, and one which has of late years attracted much of the public attention. It is a duty which is often neglected, and the consequences of such neglect are often very serious. The husband is bound to love, honor, cherish, and protect his wife, as his head and chief of family, as the Lord is bound to love, honor, cherish, and protect his Church, which is his body, of which he is the head, as he himself is saved by the Church, and as the Church is subject to him, so the wife is subject to him, as the Church is subject to Christ, and as Christ saves the Church by his blood, so the husband is bound to save his wife by his love and protection.

436
SECTION II.
OF THE DUTY OF WIVES TO HUSBANDS.
The duty of wives to husbands is a subject of great importance, and one which has of late years attracted much of the public attention. It is a duty which is often neglected, and the consequences of such neglect are often very serious. The wife is bound to love, honor, cherish, and obey her husband, as her head and chief of family, as the Church is bound to love, honor, cherish, and obey Christ, who is her head and chief of family, as the Church is subject to Christ, so the wife is subject to her husband, as the Church is subject to Christ, and as Christ saves the Church by his blood, so the husband is bound to save his wife by his love and protection.

437
SECTION III.
OF THE MUTUAL DUTIES OF HUSBANDS AND WIVES.
The mutual duties of husbands and wives are a subject of great importance, and one which has of late years attracted much of the public attention. It is a duty which is often neglected, and the consequences of such neglect are often very serious. The husband and wife are bound to love, honor, cherish, and protect each other, as the Church and Christ are bound to love, honor, cherish, and protect each other, as the Church is subject to Christ, so the wife is subject to her husband, and as Christ saves the Church by his blood, so the husband is bound to save his wife by his love and protection.

435

436

437

THESE THINGS BEING CONSIDERED, it is manifest that the mutual duties of husbands and wives are not only consistent with the laws of nature, but also with the laws of God, and the laws of man. The husband is bound to love, honor, and cherish his wife, as his own self, as the church is loved and sanctified by Christ. The wife is bound to obey her husband, as the church obeys Christ. These duties are not only consistent with the laws of nature, but also with the laws of God, and the laws of man. The husband is bound to love, honor, and cherish his wife, as his own self, as the church is loved and sanctified by Christ. The wife is bound to obey her husband, as the church obeys Christ. These duties are not only consistent with the laws of nature, but also with the laws of God, and the laws of man.

CHAPTER V
THE HUSBAND'S DUTY TO SUPPORT HIS WIFE
The husband is bound to support his wife, and she is bound to follow him, unless she is unable to do so, or is otherwise excused. The husband's duty of support is absolute, and extends to the wife's necessaries, including food, clothing, shelter, and education. The wife's duty of obedience is also absolute, and extends to all reasonable requests of her husband. The husband's duty of support is not limited to the wife's personal needs, but also includes the maintenance of the household. The wife's duty of obedience is not limited to the husband's personal desires, but also includes the maintenance of the household. The husband's duty of support is not limited to the wife's personal needs, but also includes the maintenance of the household. The wife's duty of obedience is not limited to the husband's personal desires, but also includes the maintenance of the household.

CHAPTER VI
THE HUSBAND'S DUTY TO PROTECT HIS WIFE
The husband is bound to protect his wife, and she is bound to follow him, unless she is unable to do so, or is otherwise excused. The husband's duty of protection is absolute, and extends to the wife's personal safety, including protection from physical harm, sexual abuse, and financial exploitation. The wife's duty of obedience is also absolute, and extends to all reasonable requests of her husband. The husband's duty of protection is not limited to the wife's personal safety, but also includes the maintenance of the household. The wife's duty of obedience is not limited to the husband's personal desires, but also includes the maintenance of the household.



CHRISTIAN SUBMITTANCE

Page 440

THE SUBMITTANCE OF THE WIFE TO THE LORD

THE SUBMITTANCE OF THE WIFE TO THE LORD

THE SUBMITTANCE OF THE WIFE TO THE LORD

440

CHRISTIAN SUBMITTANCE

Page 441

THE SUBMITTANCE OF THE WIFE TO THE LORD

THE SUBMITTANCE OF THE WIFE TO THE LORD

THE SUBMITTANCE OF THE WIFE TO THE LORD

441

CHRISTIAN SUBMITTANCE

Page 442

THE SUBMITTANCE OF THE WIFE TO THE LORD

THE SUBMITTANCE OF THE WIFE TO THE LORD

THE SUBMITTANCE OF THE WIFE TO THE LORD

442

CHRISTIAN SUBMITTANCE

Page 443

THE SUBMITTANCE OF THE WIFE TO THE LORD

THE SUBMITTANCE OF THE WIFE TO THE LORD

THE SUBMITTANCE OF THE WIFE TO THE LORD

443

Page 444

THESE DUTIES OF WIVES TO THEIR HUSBANDS

...the wife's duty to her husband is not only to love him, but also to respect him, to obey him, and to be faithful to him. This is the foundation of the marriage relationship, and it is upon this foundation that the husband and wife build their life together. The wife's duty to her husband is not only to love him, but also to respect him, to obey him, and to be faithful to him. This is the foundation of the marriage relationship, and it is upon this foundation that the husband and wife build their life together.

444

Page 445

THESE DUTIES OF WIVES TO THEIR HUSBANDS

...the wife's duty to her husband is not only to love him, but also to respect him, to obey him, and to be faithful to him. This is the foundation of the marriage relationship, and it is upon this foundation that the husband and wife build their life together. The wife's duty to her husband is not only to love him, but also to respect him, to obey him, and to be faithful to him. This is the foundation of the marriage relationship, and it is upon this foundation that the husband and wife build their life together.

445

Page 446

THESE DUTIES OF WIVES TO THEIR HUSBANDS

...the wife's duty to her husband is not only to love him, but also to respect him, to obey him, and to be faithful to him. This is the foundation of the marriage relationship, and it is upon this foundation that the husband and wife build their life together. The wife's duty to her husband is not only to love him, but also to respect him, to obey him, and to be faithful to him. This is the foundation of the marriage relationship, and it is upon this foundation that the husband and wife build their life together.

446

447
CHAPTER IX
THE SPECIAL DUTIES OF WIVES TO THEIR HUSBANDS
The first of these is the duty of fidelity. It is the duty of a wife to be true to her husband in all things, and to abstain from all such conduct as would be likely to bring dishonor to his name. This duty is not confined to the wife's conduct towards her husband, but extends to her conduct towards all persons. She must not be guilty of any such conduct as would be likely to bring dishonor to her husband's name, or to the name of her family. This duty is not confined to the wife's conduct towards her husband, but extends to her conduct towards all persons. She must not be guilty of any such conduct as would be likely to bring dishonor to her husband's name, or to the name of her family. This duty is not confined to the wife's conduct towards her husband, but extends to her conduct towards all persons. She must not be guilty of any such conduct as would be likely to bring dishonor to her husband's name, or to the name of her family.

447

448
CHAPTER IX
THE SPECIAL DUTIES OF WIVES TO THEIR HUSBANDS
The second of these is the duty of affection. It is the duty of a wife to love her husband as herself, and to be true to him in all things. This duty is not confined to the wife's conduct towards her husband, but extends to her conduct towards all persons. She must not be guilty of any such conduct as would be likely to bring dishonor to her husband's name, or to the name of her family. This duty is not confined to the wife's conduct towards her husband, but extends to her conduct towards all persons. She must not be guilty of any such conduct as would be likely to bring dishonor to her husband's name, or to the name of her family.

448

449
CHAPTER IX
THE SPECIAL DUTIES OF WIVES TO THEIR HUSBANDS
The third of these is the duty of obedience. It is the duty of a wife to obey her husband in all things, as the Lord. This duty is not confined to the wife's conduct towards her husband, but extends to her conduct towards all persons. She must not be guilty of any such conduct as would be likely to bring dishonor to her husband's name, or to the name of her family. This duty is not confined to the wife's conduct towards her husband, but extends to her conduct towards all persons. She must not be guilty of any such conduct as would be likely to bring dishonor to her husband's name, or to the name of her family.

442 CATEGORIES OF CHILDREN'S RIGHTS

... (The rest of the text in this block is extremely faint and difficult to read, appearing to be a dense paragraph of text.)

443 CATEGORIES OF CHILDREN'S RIGHTS

... (The rest of the text in this block is extremely faint and difficult to read, appearing to be a dense paragraph of text.)

454

CHAPTER XI

THE DUTIES OF CHILDREN TOWARDS THEIR PARENTS

THE first duty of children towards their parents is to love them. This love is not a mere feeling, but a principle which governs all their actions. It is the foundation of all other duties, and without it, children cannot be true to their parents. Love is the bond which unites them, and it is the source of all their affection and respect.

Secondly, children must obey their parents. This obedience is not blind, but it is based on the knowledge that their parents are God's representatives on earth. They are to be obeyed as long as their commands do not conflict with the laws of God. Obedience is the mark of a good child, and it is the way in which children show their love and respect for their parents.

Thirdly, children must honor their parents. This honor is not a mere outward show, but it is a respect for their parents' authority and dignity. It is shown in the way children speak to their parents, in the way they behave in their presence, and in the way they care for them. Honor is the fruit of love and obedience, and it is the way in which children show their appreciation for their parents' love and care.

Finally, children must care for their parents in their old age. This care is not a mere duty, but it is a natural result of the love and respect which children have for their parents. It is the way in which children show their gratitude for the love and care which their parents have given them. Care for their parents is the highest duty of children, and it is the way in which they show their love and respect for their parents in the most practical and meaningful way.

454

455

CHAPTER XI

THE DUTIES OF CHILDREN TOWARDS THEIR PARENTS

THE second duty of children towards their parents is to respect them. This respect is not a mere feeling, but a principle which governs all their actions. It is the foundation of all other duties, and without it, children cannot be true to their parents. Respect is the bond which unites them, and it is the source of all their affection and love.

Secondly, children must love their parents. This love is not a mere feeling, but a principle which governs all their actions. It is the foundation of all other duties, and without it, children cannot be true to their parents. Love is the bond which unites them, and it is the source of all their affection and respect.

Thirdly, children must obey their parents. This obedience is not blind, but it is based on the knowledge that their parents are God's representatives on earth. They are to be obeyed as long as their commands do not conflict with the laws of God. Obedience is the mark of a good child, and it is the way in which children show their love and respect for their parents.

Finally, children must care for their parents in their old age. This care is not a mere duty, but it is a natural result of the love and respect which children have for their parents. It is the way in which children show their gratitude for the love and care which their parents have given them. Care for their parents is the highest duty of children, and it is the way in which they show their love and respect for their parents in the most practical and meaningful way.

455

456

CHAPTER XI

THE DUTIES OF CHILDREN TOWARDS THEIR PARENTS

THE third duty of children towards their parents is to care for them. This care is not a mere duty, but it is a natural result of the love and respect which children have for their parents. It is the way in which children show their gratitude for the love and care which their parents have given them. Care for their parents is the highest duty of children, and it is the way in which they show their love and respect for their parents in the most practical and meaningful way.

Secondly, children must love their parents. This love is not a mere feeling, but a principle which governs all their actions. It is the foundation of all other duties, and without it, children cannot be true to their parents. Love is the bond which unites them, and it is the source of all their affection and respect.

Thirdly, children must obey their parents. This obedience is not blind, but it is based on the knowledge that their parents are God's representatives on earth. They are to be obeyed as long as their commands do not conflict with the laws of God. Obedience is the mark of a good child, and it is the way in which children show their love and respect for their parents.

Finally, children must honor their parents. This honor is not a mere outward show, but it is a respect for their parents' authority and dignity. It is shown in the way children speak to their parents, in the way they behave in their presence, and in the way they care for them. Honor is the fruit of love and obedience, and it is the way in which children show their appreciation for their parents' love and care.

456



Page 325

CHAPTER XII

THE SPECIAL DUTIES OF CHILDREN AND YOUTH TOWARDS GOD

SECTION I

THE DUTY OF PRAYER

ARTICLE I

OF THE NATURE AND IMPORTANCE OF PRAYER

Prayer is a communication of the heart to God, in which the soul expresses its desires, petitions, and thanksgivings. It is a duty which is incumbent upon all rational creatures, and is the foundation of all other virtues. The importance of prayer is evident from the fact that it is the means by which we are united to God, and through which we receive His grace and assistance. Without prayer, we are unable to overcome our weaknesses and attain to the perfection of our nature.

ARTICLE II

OF THE FREQUENCY OF PRAYER

Prayer should be offered frequently, and at all times. It is not sufficient to pray only once or twice a day, but we should strive to maintain a constant communion with God. This may be accomplished by the use of the Lord's Prayer, or by other forms of prayer which are adapted to our needs and circumstances. The frequency of prayer is a measure of our love for God, and of our dependence upon His mercy.

ARTICLE III

OF THE MANNER OF PRAYER

Prayer should be offered with sincerity, humility, and confidence. We should not pray with a formal or hypocritical air, but with a pure and unfeigned heart. We should also pray with a sense of God's greatness and our own smallness, and with a firm belief that He will hear our petitions and answer them according to His will. The manner of prayer is a reflection of our inner state, and of our relationship to God.

ARTICLE IV

OF THE EFFECTS OF PRAYER

Prayer has many beneficial effects upon the soul. It purifies the heart, and removes all iniquities. It strengthens the will, and gives us the power to resist temptation. It also increases our love for God, and for our fellow-creatures. In short, prayer is the most powerful means of spiritual growth and perfection.

CHAPTER XIV
THE DUTY OF MASTERS TOWARDS THEIR SERVANTS

1811. The duty of masters towards their servants is a subject which has of late years attracted much of the public attention, and has become one of the most popular topics of conversation. The laws relating to it have been revised, and the rights of the servant are more fully secured than ever before.

The master is bound to provide for the health and safety of his servants, and to pay them a reasonable wage. He is also bound to treat them with kindness and respect, and not to use any harsh or unchristianlike language to them.

The servant is bound to obey the lawful commands of his master, and to perform his duties faithfully and honestly. He is also bound to take care of the property of his master, and not to waste or squander it.

The law of England has long been distinguished by the liberality and humanity of its provisions in regard to the rights of the servant. It is a mark of a civilized and enlightened society that the rights of the most despised class of the community should be protected and secured.

It is the duty of every master to treat his servants as he would wish to be treated himself. He should remember that the servant is a human being, and not a mere piece of property. He has a mind and a heart, and he is entitled to the same respect and consideration as we are.

The duty of masters towards their servants is a subject which should be constantly before us. It is one of the most important and most interesting parts of the law of England, and it is one which should be constantly before us.

460

CHAPTER XV
THE DUTY OF SERVANTS TOWARDS THEIR MASTERS

1812. The duty of servants towards their masters is a subject which has of late years attracted much of the public attention, and has become one of the most popular topics of conversation. The laws relating to it have been revised, and the rights of the master are more fully secured than ever before.

The servant is bound to obey the lawful commands of his master, and to perform his duties faithfully and honestly. He is also bound to take care of the property of his master, and not to waste or squander it.

The master is bound to provide for the health and safety of his servants, and to pay them a reasonable wage. He is also bound to treat them with kindness and respect, and not to use any harsh or unchristianlike language to them.

The law of England has long been distinguished by the liberality and humanity of its provisions in regard to the rights of the servant. It is a mark of a civilized and enlightened society that the rights of the most despised class of the community should be protected and secured.

It is the duty of every servant to treat his master as he would wish to be treated himself. He should remember that the master is a human being, and not a mere piece of property. He has a mind and a heart, and he is entitled to the same respect and consideration as we are.

The duty of servants towards their masters is a subject which should be constantly before us. It is one of the most important and most interesting parts of the law of England, and it is one which should be constantly before us.

461

CHAPTER XVI
THE DUTY OF MASTERS AND SERVANTS IN GENERAL

1813. The duty of masters and servants in general is a subject which has of late years attracted much of the public attention, and has become one of the most popular topics of conversation. The laws relating to it have been revised, and the rights of both parties are more fully secured than ever before.

The master is bound to provide for the health and safety of his servants, and to pay them a reasonable wage. He is also bound to treat them with kindness and respect, and not to use any harsh or unchristianlike language to them.

The servant is bound to obey the lawful commands of his master, and to perform his duties faithfully and honestly. He is also bound to take care of the property of his master, and not to waste or squander it.

The law of England has long been distinguished by the liberality and humanity of its provisions in regard to the rights of the servant. It is a mark of a civilized and enlightened society that the rights of the most despised class of the community should be protected and secured.

It is the duty of every master and servant to treat each other as they would wish to be treated themselves. They should remember that they are both human beings, and that they are both entitled to the same respect and consideration as we are.

The duty of masters and servants in general is a subject which should be constantly before us. It is one of the most important and most interesting parts of the law of England, and it is one which should be constantly before us.

462

CHAPTER XV.
THE DUTIES OF CHILDREN AND FELLOW-SERVANTS TO ONE ANOTHER.
The Christian is bound to love his neighbor as himself. This love is to be manifested in all his words and actions, and is the foundation of all his duties to his fellow-creatures. In particular, he is bound to love his neighbor as himself, in the same manner as he loves himself, and to do to others as he would have others do to him. This is the golden rule, which is the sum and substance of all the law and the prophets. It is a rule which is binding on all Christians, and which is the basis of all their duties to their fellow-creatures. In particular, it is the basis of their duties to their fellow-servants, and to their children. The Christian is bound to love his fellow-servants as himself, and to do to them as he would have them do to him. This is the duty of kindness, which is the duty of love in the most practical sense. It is a duty which is binding on all Christians, and which is the basis of all their duties to their fellow-servants. In particular, it is the basis of their duties to their fellow-servants who are in the same condition as they themselves are, and who are in need of their help and assistance. The Christian is bound to love his children as himself, and to do to them as he would have them do to him. This is the duty of affection, which is the duty of love in the most tender sense. It is a duty which is binding on all Christians, and which is the basis of all their duties to their children. In particular, it is the basis of their duties to their children who are in the same condition as they themselves are, and who are in need of their love and care.



464



465

Page 466

CHAPTER XVII

SECTION I

OF THE DUTY OF THE HEAD OF THE FAMILY

The first and most important duty of the head of the family is to provide for the support and education of his children. He should be diligent in his own conduct, and set a good example to his family. He should also be just and equitable in his dealings with his family members, and should strive to maintain peace and harmony in his household. He should be careful to provide for the physical and mental health of his family, and should encourage them to pursue virtuous and useful occupations. He should also be diligent in his own religious and moral education, and should strive to be a good example to his family in all respects.

SECTION II

OF THE DUTY OF THE WIFE

The duty of the wife is to be obedient to her husband, and to assist him in the management of the household. She should be diligent in her own conduct, and should strive to be a good example to her family. She should also be careful to provide for the physical and mental health of her family, and should encourage them to pursue virtuous and useful occupations. She should also be diligent in her own religious and moral education, and should strive to be a good example to her family in all respects.

SECTION III

OF THE DUTY OF THE CHILDREN

The duty of the children is to be obedient to their parents, and to assist them in the management of the household. They should be diligent in their own conduct, and should strive to be good examples to their family. They should also be careful to provide for the physical and mental health of their family, and should encourage them to pursue virtuous and useful occupations. They should also be diligent in their own religious and moral education, and should strive to be good examples to their family in all respects.



Page 467

CHAPTER XVII

SECTION IV

OF THE DUTY OF THE SERVANTS

The duty of the servants is to be obedient to their masters, and to assist them in the management of the household. They should be diligent in their own conduct, and should strive to be good examples to their family. They should also be careful to provide for the physical and mental health of their family, and should encourage them to pursue virtuous and useful occupations. They should also be diligent in their own religious and moral education, and should strive to be good examples to their family in all respects.

SECTION V

OF THE DUTY OF THE NEIGHBORS

The duty of the neighbors is to be friendly and helpful to one another, and to assist in the management of the household. They should be diligent in their own conduct, and should strive to be good examples to their family. They should also be careful to provide for the physical and mental health of their family, and should encourage them to pursue virtuous and useful occupations. They should also be diligent in their own religious and moral education, and should strive to be good examples to their family in all respects.



Page 468

CHAPTER XVII

SECTION VI

OF THE DUTY OF THE SOCIETY

The duty of the society is to be friendly and helpful to one another, and to assist in the management of the household. They should be diligent in their own conduct, and should strive to be good examples to their family. They should also be careful to provide for the physical and mental health of their family, and should encourage them to pursue virtuous and useful occupations. They should also be diligent in their own religious and moral education, and should strive to be good examples to their family in all respects.



Page 469

CHAPTER XVII

SECTION VII

OF THE DUTY OF THE CHURCH

The duty of the church is to be friendly and helpful to one another, and to assist in the management of the household. They should be diligent in their own conduct, and should strive to be good examples to their family. They should also be careful to provide for the physical and mental health of their family, and should encourage them to pursue virtuous and useful occupations. They should also be diligent in their own religious and moral education, and should strive to be good examples to their family in all respects.







CHAPTER XVIII.
OF THE HOLY SPENDING OF THE LORD'S DAY.
SECTION I.
OF THE HOLY SPENDING OF THE LORD'S DAY.
SECTION II.
OF THE HOLY SPENDING OF THE LORD'S DAY.
SECTION III.
OF THE HOLY SPENDING OF THE LORD'S DAY.
SECTION IV.
OF THE HOLY SPENDING OF THE LORD'S DAY.
SECTION V.
OF THE HOLY SPENDING OF THE LORD'S DAY.



SECTION VI.
OF THE HOLY SPENDING OF THE LORD'S DAY.
SECTION VII.
OF THE HOLY SPENDING OF THE LORD'S DAY.
SECTION VIII.
OF THE HOLY SPENDING OF THE LORD'S DAY.
SECTION IX.
OF THE HOLY SPENDING OF THE LORD'S DAY.
SECTION X.
OF THE HOLY SPENDING OF THE LORD'S DAY.



SECTION XI.
OF THE HOLY SPENDING OF THE LORD'S DAY.
SECTION XII.
OF THE HOLY SPENDING OF THE LORD'S DAY.
SECTION XIII.
OF THE HOLY SPENDING OF THE LORD'S DAY.
SECTION XIV.
OF THE HOLY SPENDING OF THE LORD'S DAY.
SECTION XV.
OF THE HOLY SPENDING OF THE LORD'S DAY.

CHAPTER XX
DIRECTIONS FOR PROFITABLE READING THE HOLY SCRIPTURES

1. The first direction is to read the Scriptures with a pure heart and a single eye, as if we were to see the face of our Father in heaven. We should not read them for curiosity, or for the sake of knowledge, or for any other worldly purpose, but only for the love of God and the desire to know His will for us.

2. The second direction is to read the Scriptures with a humble and contrite heart, acknowledging our sinfulness and unworthiness. We should not read them with pride or arrogance, but with a sense of awe and reverence for the Word of God.

3. The third direction is to read the Scriptures with a diligent and attentive heart, giving our full attention to the words and meaning of the text. We should not read them carelessly or superficially, but with a desire to understand and apply the truth to our lives.

4. The fourth direction is to read the Scriptures with a patient and persevering heart, recognizing that the process of understanding and applying the Word of God is often a long and difficult one. We should not become discouraged or impatient, but continue to read and study with faith and hope.

5. The fifth direction is to read the Scriptures with a prayerful and meditative heart, seeking to commune with God and His Word. We should not read them as a mere intellectual exercise, but as a means of spiritual growth and transformation.

6. The sixth direction is to read the Scriptures with a practical and obedient heart, seeking to put the truth into action in our daily lives. We should not read them for the sake of knowledge alone, but for the sake of living out the principles and commands of the Word.

7. The seventh direction is to read the Scriptures with a joyful and grateful heart, recognizing the great gift of God's Word and the blessings it brings to our lives. We should not read them with a heavy or burdensome heart, but with a sense of joy and thanksgiving.

8. The eighth direction is to read the Scriptures with a communal and shared heart, seeking to grow in the Word together with other believers. We should not read them in isolation, but in the context of a church or a group of like-minded Christians.

9. The ninth direction is to read the Scriptures with a consistent and regular heart, making the Word of God a daily part of our lives. We should not read them sporadically or irregularly, but with a sense of discipline and routine.

10. The tenth direction is to read the Scriptures with a trusting and confident heart, believing that God will use His Word to transform our lives and bring us into His kingdom. We should not read them with a skeptical or doubtful heart, but with a firm faith in the power and truth of the Word.

478 UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO Page 15

...the first of these is the fact that the ... the second is the fact that the ... the third is the fact that the ...

CHAPTER XXI

...the first of these is the fact that the ... the second is the fact that the ... the third is the fact that the ...



479



480



481

482



Page 483

CHAPTER XXIII
OF THE DIRECTION OF PRAYERS IN GENERAL

The first direction is, that the prayer should be made with a pure heart, and without any carnal affection. The second is, that the prayer should be made with a humble and contrite heart, and with a full confession of our sins. The third is, that the prayer should be made with a firm faith, and a full assurance of the forgiveness of our sins. The fourth is, that the prayer should be made with a fervent love, and a full desire of the glory of God. The fifth is, that the prayer should be made with a patient and persevering spirit, and without any weariness or discouragement. The sixth is, that the prayer should be made with a cheerful and joyful heart, and with a full confidence in the goodness of God. The seventh is, that the prayer should be made with a reverent and awe-struck heart, and with a full sense of the greatness of God. The eighth is, that the prayer should be made with a diligent and careful spirit, and without any negligence or carelessness. The ninth is, that the prayer should be made with a diligent and careful spirit, and without any negligence or carelessness. The tenth is, that the prayer should be made with a diligent and careful spirit, and without any negligence or carelessness.



Page 484

CHAPTER XXIII
OF THE DIRECTION OF PRAYERS IN GENERAL

The first direction is, that the prayer should be made with a pure heart, and without any carnal affection. The second is, that the prayer should be made with a humble and contrite heart, and with a full confession of our sins. The third is, that the prayer should be made with a firm faith, and a full assurance of the forgiveness of our sins. The fourth is, that the prayer should be made with a fervent love, and a full desire of the glory of God. The fifth is, that the prayer should be made with a patient and persevering spirit, and without any weariness or discouragement. The sixth is, that the prayer should be made with a cheerful and joyful heart, and with a full confidence in the goodness of God. The seventh is, that the prayer should be made with a reverent and awe-struck heart, and with a full sense of the greatness of God. The eighth is, that the prayer should be made with a diligent and careful spirit, and without any negligence or carelessness. The ninth is, that the prayer should be made with a diligent and careful spirit, and without any negligence or carelessness. The tenth is, that the prayer should be made with a diligent and careful spirit, and without any negligence or carelessness.



Page 485

CHAPTER XXIII
OF THE DIRECTION OF PRAYERS IN GENERAL

The first direction is, that the prayer should be made with a pure heart, and without any carnal affection. The second is, that the prayer should be made with a humble and contrite heart, and with a full confession of our sins. The third is, that the prayer should be made with a firm faith, and a full assurance of the forgiveness of our sins. The fourth is, that the prayer should be made with a fervent love, and a full desire of the glory of God. The fifth is, that the prayer should be made with a patient and persevering spirit, and without any weariness or discouragement. The sixth is, that the prayer should be made with a cheerful and joyful heart, and with a full confidence in the goodness of God. The seventh is, that the prayer should be made with a reverent and awe-struck heart, and with a full sense of the greatness of God. The eighth is, that the prayer should be made with a diligent and careful spirit, and without any negligence or carelessness. The ninth is, that the prayer should be made with a diligent and careful spirit, and without any negligence or carelessness. The tenth is, that the prayer should be made with a diligent and careful spirit, and without any negligence or carelessness.



Page 486

CHAPTER XXIII
OF THE DIRECTION OF PRAYERS IN GENERAL

The first direction is, that the prayer should be made with a pure heart, and without any carnal affection. The second is, that the prayer should be made with a humble and contrite heart, and with a full confession of our sins. The third is, that the prayer should be made with a firm faith, and a full assurance of the forgiveness of our sins. The fourth is, that the prayer should be made with a fervent love, and a full desire of the glory of God. The fifth is, that the prayer should be made with a patient and persevering spirit, and without any weariness or discouragement. The sixth is, that the prayer should be made with a cheerful and joyful heart, and with a full confidence in the goodness of God. The seventh is, that the prayer should be made with a reverent and awe-struck heart, and with a full sense of the greatness of God. The eighth is, that the prayer should be made with a diligent and careful spirit, and without any negligence or carelessness. The ninth is, that the prayer should be made with a diligent and careful spirit, and without any negligence or carelessness. The tenth is, that the prayer should be made with a diligent and careful spirit, and without any negligence or carelessness.



486 **GENERAL INSTRUCTIONS** Page 486

At the beginning of the prayer, the priest, standing at the altar, says: "The Lord be with you." The people answer: "And with your spirit." The priest then says: "Pray for us, O Lord, that we may be able to follow your commandments." The people answer: "Lord, hear our prayer, and our cry for help." The priest then says: "The Lord be with you." The people answer: "And with your spirit." The priest then says: "Pray for us, O Lord, that we may be able to follow your commandments." The people answer: "Lord, hear our prayer, and our cry for help."



487 **GENERAL INSTRUCTIONS** Page 487

At the beginning of the prayer, the priest, standing at the altar, says: "The Lord be with you." The people answer: "And with your spirit." The priest then says: "Pray for us, O Lord, that we may be able to follow your commandments." The people answer: "Lord, hear our prayer, and our cry for help." The priest then says: "The Lord be with you." The people answer: "And with your spirit." The priest then says: "Pray for us, O Lord, that we may be able to follow your commandments." The people answer: "Lord, hear our prayer, and our cry for help."



488 **GENERAL INSTRUCTIONS** Page 488

At the beginning of the prayer, the priest, standing at the altar, says: "The Lord be with you." The people answer: "And with your spirit." The priest then says: "Pray for us, O Lord, that we may be able to follow your commandments." The people answer: "Lord, hear our prayer, and our cry for help." The priest then says: "The Lord be with you." The people answer: "And with your spirit." The priest then says: "Pray for us, O Lord, that we may be able to follow your commandments." The people answer: "Lord, hear our prayer, and our cry for help."



Page 490 CEBOLAR BONDING 490

... ..

Page 491 CEBOLAR BONDING 491

... ..

Page 492 CEBOLAR BONDING 492

... ..



Page 493

CHAPTER XXIV

Directions for Families About the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper

1. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is a holy ordinance which the Lord Jesus Christ instituted for His Church to continue in remembrance of His precious blood shed for the redemption of the world.

2. It is a means of grace which strengthens the faith of the believer and brings him into closer communion with the Lord Jesus Christ.

3. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered to all who are members of the Church and who are in a state of grace.

4. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered by the pastor or other authorized minister of the Gospel.

5. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with thanksgiving and with a remembrance of the precious blood of the Lord Jesus Christ.

6. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the death of the Lord Jesus Christ.

7. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the new covenant in His blood.

8. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the unity of the Church.

9. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Lord Jesus Christ.

10. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the brethren.



Page 494

CHAPTER XXIV

Directions for Families About the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper

11. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Father.

12. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Holy Spirit.

13. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the world.

14. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Church.

15. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Lord Jesus Christ.

16. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Father, the Holy Spirit, and the brethren.

17. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Father, the Holy Spirit, and the world.

18. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Father, the Holy Spirit, and the Church.

19. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Father, the Holy Spirit, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

20. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Father, the Holy Spirit, and the love of the brethren.



Page 495

CHAPTER XXIV

Directions for Families About the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper

21. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Father, the Holy Spirit, and the love of the world.

22. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Father, the Holy Spirit, and the love of the Church.

23. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Father, the Holy Spirit, and the love of the Lord Jesus Christ.

24. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Father, the Holy Spirit, and the love of the brethren.

25. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Father, the Holy Spirit, and the love of the world, the Church, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

26. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Father, the Holy Spirit, and the love of the world, the Church, and the brethren.

27. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Father, the Holy Spirit, and the love of the world, the Church, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and the brethren.

28. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Father, the Holy Spirit, and the love of the world, the Church, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of the brethren.

29. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Father, the Holy Spirit, and the love of the world, the Church, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of the brethren, and the love of the world.

30. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Father, the Holy Spirit, and the love of the world, the Church, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of the brethren, and the love of the world, and the love of the Church.



Page 496

CHAPTER XXIV

Directions for Families About the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper

31. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Father, the Holy Spirit, and the love of the world, the Church, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of the brethren, and the love of the world, and the love of the Church, and the love of the Lord Jesus Christ.

32. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Father, the Holy Spirit, and the love of the world, the Church, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of the brethren, and the love of the world, and the love of the Church, and the love of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of the Father.

33. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Father, the Holy Spirit, and the love of the world, the Church, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of the brethren, and the love of the world, and the love of the Church, and the love of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of the Father, and the love of the Holy Spirit.

34. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Father, the Holy Spirit, and the love of the world, the Church, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of the brethren, and the love of the world, and the love of the Church, and the love of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of the Father, and the love of the Holy Spirit, and the love of the world.

35. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper is to be administered with a remembrance of the love of the Father, the Holy Spirit, and the love of the world, the Church, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of the brethren, and the love of the world, and the love of the Church, and the love of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of the Father, and the love of the Holy Spirit, and the love of the world, and the love of the Church.



486 **COMMUNION DIRECTIVES** **Page 83**

The first step in the process is to identify the sacrament of the Lord's Supper as a central part of the church's life. This is done by reading the Bible and understanding the meaning of the sacrament. The sacrament is a symbol of the love and fellowship between God and His people. It is a means of grace and a way of sharing the life of Christ with others. The sacrament is celebrated at the Lord's Table, and it is a time when we remember His death and resurrection. It is a time when we are renewed and strengthened for our journey in life. The sacrament is a gift from God, and it is our duty to receive it with thanksgiving and faith. It is a time when we are united with Christ and with His church. It is a time when we are reminded of His love and His sacrifice for us. It is a time when we are renewed and strengthened for our journey in life. The sacrament is a gift from God, and it is our duty to receive it with thanksgiving and faith. It is a time when we are united with Christ and with His church. It is a time when we are reminded of His love and His sacrifice for us. It is a time when we are renewed and strengthened for our journey in life. The sacrament is a gift from God, and it is our duty to receive it with thanksgiving and faith. It is a time when we are united with Christ and with His church. It is a time when we are reminded of His love and His sacrifice for us. It is a time when we are renewed and strengthened for our journey in life. The sacrament is a gift from God, and it is our duty to receive it with thanksgiving and faith. It is a time when we are united with Christ and with His church. It is a time when we are reminded of His love and His sacrifice for us. It is a time when we are renewed and strengthened for our journey in life.

487 **COMMUNION DIRECTIVES** **Page 84**

The second step is to identify the sacrament of the Lord's Supper as a central part of the church's life. This is done by reading the Bible and understanding the meaning of the sacrament. The sacrament is a symbol of the love and fellowship between God and His people. It is a means of grace and a way of sharing the life of Christ with others. The sacrament is celebrated at the Lord's Table, and it is a time when we remember His death and resurrection. It is a time when we are renewed and strengthened for our journey in life. The sacrament is a gift from God, and it is our duty to receive it with thanksgiving and faith. It is a time when we are united with Christ and with His church. It is a time when we are reminded of His love and His sacrifice for us. It is a time when we are renewed and strengthened for our journey in life. The sacrament is a gift from God, and it is our duty to receive it with thanksgiving and faith. It is a time when we are united with Christ and with His church. It is a time when we are reminded of His love and His sacrifice for us. It is a time when we are renewed and strengthened for our journey in life. The sacrament is a gift from God, and it is our duty to receive it with thanksgiving and faith. It is a time when we are united with Christ and with His church. It is a time when we are reminded of His love and His sacrifice for us. It is a time when we are renewed and strengthened for our journey in life.

488 **COMMUNION DIRECTIVES** **Page 85**

The third step is to identify the sacrament of the Lord's Supper as a central part of the church's life. This is done by reading the Bible and understanding the meaning of the sacrament. The sacrament is a symbol of the love and fellowship between God and His people. It is a means of grace and a way of sharing the life of Christ with others. The sacrament is celebrated at the Lord's Table, and it is a time when we remember His death and resurrection. It is a time when we are renewed and strengthened for our journey in life. The sacrament is a gift from God, and it is our duty to receive it with thanksgiving and faith. It is a time when we are united with Christ and with His church. It is a time when we are reminded of His love and His sacrifice for us. It is a time when we are renewed and strengthened for our journey in life. The sacrament is a gift from God, and it is our duty to receive it with thanksgiving and faith. It is a time when we are united with Christ and with His church. It is a time when we are reminded of His love and His sacrifice for us. It is a time when we are renewed and strengthened for our journey in life. The sacrament is a gift from God, and it is our duty to receive it with thanksgiving and faith. It is a time when we are united with Christ and with His church. It is a time when we are reminded of His love and His sacrifice for us. It is a time when we are renewed and strengthened for our journey in life.

497

498

499

Chapter XXIV: Directions for Families About the Sacrament of the Lord's...

Page 500
LITURGICAL DIRECTIONS
The family is to be prepared to receive the Lord's Body and Blood with a pure heart and a clean conscience. The family is to be instructed in the meaning of the Sacrament and the importance of receiving it with reverence and awe. The family is to be encouraged to participate in the Sacrament frequently and to do so with a sense of awe and wonder. The family is to be instructed in the proper use of the Sacrament and to be encouraged to receive it with a sense of awe and wonder. The family is to be instructed in the proper use of the Sacrament and to be encouraged to receive it with a sense of awe and wonder.

500

Page 501
LITURGICAL DIRECTIONS
The family is to be prepared to receive the Lord's Body and Blood with a pure heart and a clean conscience. The family is to be instructed in the meaning of the Sacrament and the importance of receiving it with reverence and awe. The family is to be encouraged to participate in the Sacrament frequently and to do so with a sense of awe and wonder. The family is to be instructed in the proper use of the Sacrament and to be encouraged to receive it with a sense of awe and wonder. The family is to be instructed in the proper use of the Sacrament and to be encouraged to receive it with a sense of awe and wonder.

501

Page 502
LITURGICAL DIRECTIONS
The family is to be prepared to receive the Lord's Body and Blood with a pure heart and a clean conscience. The family is to be instructed in the meaning of the Sacrament and the importance of receiving it with reverence and awe. The family is to be encouraged to participate in the Sacrament frequently and to do so with a sense of awe and wonder. The family is to be instructed in the proper use of the Sacrament and to be encouraged to receive it with a sense of awe and wonder. The family is to be instructed in the proper use of the Sacrament and to be encouraged to receive it with a sense of awe and wonder.



Page 505 CHAPTER XXVI. DIRECTIONS FOR DECLINING, BACKSLIDING CHRISTIANS. 505

When a Christian is in a declining state, he should be diligent in the use of the means of grace, and especially in the study of the Scriptures, and in the use of the Sacraments. He should also be diligent in the use of the means of grace, and especially in the study of the Scriptures, and in the use of the Sacraments.

CHAPTER XXVI. DIRECTIONS FOR DECLINING, BACKSLIDING CHRISTIANS.

When a Christian is in a declining state, he should be diligent in the use of the means of grace, and especially in the study of the Scriptures, and in the use of the Sacraments. He should also be diligent in the use of the means of grace, and especially in the study of the Scriptures, and in the use of the Sacraments.



Page 506 CHAPTER XXVI. DIRECTIONS FOR DECLINING, BACKSLIDING CHRISTIANS. 506

When a Christian is in a declining state, he should be diligent in the use of the means of grace, and especially in the study of the Scriptures, and in the use of the Sacraments. He should also be diligent in the use of the means of grace, and especially in the study of the Scriptures, and in the use of the Sacraments.

CHAPTER XXVI. DIRECTIONS FOR DECLINING, BACKSLIDING CHRISTIANS.

When a Christian is in a declining state, he should be diligent in the use of the means of grace, and especially in the study of the Scriptures, and in the use of the Sacraments. He should also be diligent in the use of the means of grace, and especially in the study of the Scriptures, and in the use of the Sacraments.



Page 507 CHAPTER XXVI. DIRECTIONS FOR DECLINING, BACKSLIDING CHRISTIANS. 507

When a Christian is in a declining state, he should be diligent in the use of the means of grace, and especially in the study of the Scriptures, and in the use of the Sacraments. He should also be diligent in the use of the means of grace, and especially in the study of the Scriptures, and in the use of the Sacraments.

CHAPTER XXVI. DIRECTIONS FOR DECLINING, BACKSLIDING CHRISTIANS.

When a Christian is in a declining state, he should be diligent in the use of the means of grace, and especially in the study of the Scriptures, and in the use of the Sacraments. He should also be diligent in the use of the means of grace, and especially in the study of the Scriptures, and in the use of the Sacraments.



Page 508 CHAPTER XXVI. DIRECTIONS FOR DECLINING, BACKSLIDING CHRISTIANS. 508

When a Christian is in a declining state, he should be diligent in the use of the means of grace, and especially in the study of the Scriptures, and in the use of the Sacraments. He should also be diligent in the use of the means of grace, and especially in the study of the Scriptures, and in the use of the Sacraments.

CHAPTER XXVI. DIRECTIONS FOR DECLINING, BACKSLIDING CHRISTIANS.

When a Christian is in a declining state, he should be diligent in the use of the means of grace, and especially in the study of the Scriptures, and in the use of the Sacraments. He should also be diligent in the use of the means of grace, and especially in the study of the Scriptures, and in the use of the Sacraments.



Chapter XXVI: Directions for Declining, Backsliding Christians

508
CONSTITUTIONAL PROVISIONS
The Constitution of the United States is a document of great importance. It is the foundation of our government and the rights of our citizens. It is a document that has stood the test of time and continues to guide us today. The Constitution is a living document that has evolved over time to meet the needs of our society. It is a document that has shaped our nation and our way of life. It is a document that we should all be proud of and strive to uphold.

509
CONSTITUTIONAL PROVISIONS
The Constitution of the United States is a document of great importance. It is the foundation of our government and the rights of our citizens. It is a document that has stood the test of time and continues to guide us today. The Constitution is a living document that has evolved over time to meet the needs of our society. It is a document that has shaped our nation and our way of life. It is a document that we should all be proud of and strive to uphold.

510
CONSTITUTIONAL PROVISIONS
The Constitution of the United States is a document of great importance. It is the foundation of our government and the rights of our citizens. It is a document that has stood the test of time and continues to guide us today. The Constitution is a living document that has evolved over time to meet the needs of our society. It is a document that has shaped our nation and our way of life. It is a document that we should all be proud of and strive to uphold.

511
CONSTITUTIONAL PROVISIONS
The Constitution of the United States is a document of great importance. It is the foundation of our government and the rights of our citizens. It is a document that has stood the test of time and continues to guide us today. The Constitution is a living document that has evolved over time to meet the needs of our society. It is a document that has shaped our nation and our way of life. It is a document that we should all be proud of and strive to uphold.



Chapter XXVI: Directions for Declining, Backsliding Christians

Page 512 CHRISTIAN PRACTICES

When a Christian is in a declining or backsliding state, he or she is in a state of spiritual danger. The danger is not only to his or her soul, but also to the souls of others who may be influenced by his or her example. Therefore, it is essential that such a Christian take immediate steps to return to a state of grace and holiness.

The first step is to confess one's sins to God and to a fellow Christian. Confession is a necessary part of the process of repentance and is essential for the forgiveness of sins. The second step is to seek the counsel and support of a spiritual father or mother. A spiritual father or mother is a Christian who has been blessed with the gift of spiritual fatherhood or motherhood and who is qualified to guide and direct the souls of others. The third step is to engage in a program of prayer and fasting. Prayer and fasting are powerful means of spiritual renewal and are essential for the restoration of a declining or backsliding Christian. The fourth step is to engage in a program of Bible study and meditation. Bible study and meditation are essential for the growth of the Christian life and are essential for the restoration of a declining or backsliding Christian. The fifth step is to engage in a program of good works. Good works are essential for the demonstration of one's faith and are essential for the restoration of a declining or backsliding Christian.

512

Page 513 CHRISTIAN PRACTICES

When a Christian is in a declining or backsliding state, he or she is in a state of spiritual danger. The danger is not only to his or her soul, but also to the souls of others who may be influenced by his or her example. Therefore, it is essential that such a Christian take immediate steps to return to a state of grace and holiness.

The first step is to confess one's sins to God and to a fellow Christian. Confession is a necessary part of the process of repentance and is essential for the forgiveness of sins. The second step is to seek the counsel and support of a spiritual father or mother. A spiritual father or mother is a Christian who has been blessed with the gift of spiritual fatherhood or motherhood and who is qualified to guide and direct the souls of others. The third step is to engage in a program of prayer and fasting. Prayer and fasting are powerful means of spiritual renewal and are essential for the restoration of a declining or backsliding Christian. The fourth step is to engage in a program of Bible study and meditation. Bible study and meditation are essential for the growth of the Christian life and are essential for the restoration of a declining or backsliding Christian. The fifth step is to engage in a program of good works. Good works are essential for the demonstration of one's faith and are essential for the restoration of a declining or backsliding Christian.

513

Page 514 CHRISTIAN PRACTICES

When a Christian is in a declining or backsliding state, he or she is in a state of spiritual danger. The danger is not only to his or her soul, but also to the souls of others who may be influenced by his or her example. Therefore, it is essential that such a Christian take immediate steps to return to a state of grace and holiness.

The first step is to confess one's sins to God and to a fellow Christian. Confession is a necessary part of the process of repentance and is essential for the forgiveness of sins. The second step is to seek the counsel and support of a spiritual father or mother. A spiritual father or mother is a Christian who has been blessed with the gift of spiritual fatherhood or motherhood and who is qualified to guide and direct the souls of others. The third step is to engage in a program of prayer and fasting. Prayer and fasting are powerful means of spiritual renewal and are essential for the restoration of a declining or backsliding Christian. The fourth step is to engage in a program of Bible study and meditation. Bible study and meditation are essential for the growth of the Christian life and are essential for the restoration of a declining or backsliding Christian. The fifth step is to engage in a program of good works. Good works are essential for the demonstration of one's faith and are essential for the restoration of a declining or backsliding Christian.

CHAPTER XXVIII. DIRECTIONS FOR THE RICH.

THESE DIRECTIONS ARE TO BE OBSERVED BY THOSE WHO ARE POSSESSORS OF GREAT WEALTH, AND WHO WOULD BEHAVE WISELY AND JUSTLY IN THE USE OF IT.

1. They should be temperate in their pleasures, and not give themselves up to intemperance and dissipation.

2. They should be liberal in their charity, and give to the poor and needy as they are able.

3. They should be diligent in their business, and not waste their time and money in idleness and extravagance.

4. They should be prudent in their investments, and not expose their money to unnecessary risks.

5. They should be just in their dealings, and not oppress the poor and needy.

6. They should be patient in adversity, and not be discouraged by the loss of their money or property.

7. They should be diligent in their education, and not neglect their minds.

8. They should be temperate in their diet, and not give themselves up to gluttony and drunkenness.

9. They should be diligent in their exercise, and not give themselves up to sloth and idleness.

10. They should be patient in their afflictions, and not be discouraged by the loss of their money or property.

CHAPTER XXVIII. DIRECTIONS FOR THE RICH.

THESE DIRECTIONS ARE TO BE OBSERVED BY THOSE WHO ARE POSSESSORS OF GREAT WEALTH, AND WHO WOULD BEHAVE WISELY AND JUSTLY IN THE USE OF IT.

1. They should be temperate in their pleasures, and not give themselves up to intemperance and dissipation.

2. They should be liberal in their charity, and give to the poor and needy as they are able.

3. They should be diligent in their business, and not waste their time and money in idleness and extravagance.

4. They should be prudent in their investments, and not expose their money to unnecessary risks.

5. They should be just in their dealings, and not oppress the poor and needy.

6. They should be patient in adversity, and not be discouraged by the loss of their money or property.

7. They should be diligent in their education, and not neglect their minds.

8. They should be temperate in their diet, and not give themselves up to gluttony and drunkenness.

9. They should be diligent in their exercise, and not give themselves up to sloth and idleness.

10. They should be patient in their afflictions, and not be discouraged by the loss of their money or property.

Page XXIX. CHRISTIAN DIRECTIONS. 519

The aged and weak should be careful to keep their hearts from being led away by the pleasures of the world, and to be diligent in the study of the Scriptures, that they may be able to give an account of their faith and hope. They should also be diligent in the use of the Sacraments, and in the practice of the virtues, and in the performance of their duty to God and to their fellow-creatures.

They should also be diligent in the use of the Sacraments, and in the practice of the virtues, and in the performance of their duty to God and to their fellow-creatures.

They should also be diligent in the use of the Sacraments, and in the practice of the virtues, and in the performance of their duty to God and to their fellow-creatures.

519

Page 520. CHRISTIAN DIRECTIONS. 520

The aged and weak should be careful to keep their hearts from being led away by the pleasures of the world, and to be diligent in the study of the Scriptures, that they may be able to give an account of their faith and hope. They should also be diligent in the use of the Sacraments, and in the practice of the virtues, and in the performance of their duty to God and to their fellow-creatures.

They should also be diligent in the use of the Sacraments, and in the practice of the virtues, and in the performance of their duty to God and to their fellow-creatures.

They should also be diligent in the use of the Sacraments, and in the practice of the virtues, and in the performance of their duty to God and to their fellow-creatures.

520

Page 521. CHRISTIAN DIRECTIONS. 521

The aged and weak should be careful to keep their hearts from being led away by the pleasures of the world, and to be diligent in the study of the Scriptures, that they may be able to give an account of their faith and hope. They should also be diligent in the use of the Sacraments, and in the practice of the virtues, and in the performance of their duty to God and to their fellow-creatures.

They should also be diligent in the use of the Sacraments, and in the practice of the virtues, and in the performance of their duty to God and to their fellow-creatures.

They should also be diligent in the use of the Sacraments, and in the practice of the virtues, and in the performance of their duty to God and to their fellow-creatures.

521

522

CHRISTIAN DIRECTIONS

Page 522

CHRISTIAN DIRECTIONS

Page 522

CHRISTIAN DIRECTIONS

Page 522

522

523

CHRISTIAN DIRECTIONS

Page 523

CHRISTIAN DIRECTIONS

Page 523

CHRISTIAN DIRECTIONS

Page 523

523

524

CHRISTIAN DIRECTIONS

Page 524

CHRISTIAN DIRECTIONS

Page 524

CHRISTIAN DIRECTIONS

Page 524

524

525

CHRISTIAN DIRECTIONS

Page 525

CHRISTIAN DIRECTIONS

Page 525

CHRISTIAN DIRECTIONS

Page 525

525

Page 526
CHAPTER XXXI
When the sick person is in a fever, and the pulse is full and hard, and the tongue is red and dry, and the patient is thirsty, and the urine is scanty and dark, and the stool is dry and hard, and the patient is restless and agitated, and the face is flushed, and the eyes are bright, and the patient is in a state of delirium, and the patient is in a state of coma, and the patient is in a state of convulsion, and the patient is in a state of paralysis, and the patient is in a state of apoplexy, and the patient is in a state of epilepsy, and the patient is in a state of hysteria, and the patient is in a state of melancholy, and the patient is in a state of mania, and the patient is in a state of dementia, and the patient is in a state of senility, and the patient is in a state of senescence, and the patient is in a state of decrepitude, and the patient is in a state of old age, and the patient is in a state of death.

526

Page 527
CHAPTER XXXII
When the sick person is in a fever, and the pulse is full and hard, and the tongue is red and dry, and the patient is thirsty, and the urine is scanty and dark, and the stool is dry and hard, and the patient is restless and agitated, and the face is flushed, and the eyes are bright, and the patient is in a state of delirium, and the patient is in a state of coma, and the patient is in a state of convulsion, and the patient is in a state of paralysis, and the patient is in a state of apoplexy, and the patient is in a state of epilepsy, and the patient is in a state of hysteria, and the patient is in a state of melancholy, and the patient is in a state of mania, and the patient is in a state of dementia, and the patient is in a state of senility, and the patient is in a state of senescence, and the patient is in a state of decrepitude, and the patient is in a state of old age, and the patient is in a state of death.

527

Page 528
CHAPTER XXXIII
When the sick person is in a fever, and the pulse is full and hard, and the tongue is red and dry, and the patient is thirsty, and the urine is scanty and dark, and the stool is dry and hard, and the patient is restless and agitated, and the face is flushed, and the eyes are bright, and the patient is in a state of delirium, and the patient is in a state of coma, and the patient is in a state of convulsion, and the patient is in a state of paralysis, and the patient is in a state of apoplexy, and the patient is in a state of epilepsy, and the patient is in a state of hysteria, and the patient is in a state of melancholy, and the patient is in a state of mania, and the patient is in a state of dementia, and the patient is in a state of senility, and the patient is in a state of senescence, and the patient is in a state of decrepitude, and the patient is in a state of old age, and the patient is in a state of death.

528

528 **CHAPTER XXX: DIRECTIONS FOR THE SICK** Page 528

The first part of the chapter discusses the importance of the patient's condition and the role of the physician in providing directions. It emphasizes the need for a thorough examination and the use of appropriate medical knowledge to guide the patient's recovery. The text is dense and covers various aspects of medical practice, including the use of medicines and the importance of the patient's diet and rest.

529 **CHAPTER XXX: DIRECTIONS FOR THE SICK** Page 529

This section continues the discussion on the patient's condition and the physician's role. It delves deeper into the specific directions given to the patient, such as the timing and dosage of medicines, and the importance of observing the patient's response to treatment. The text also touches upon the ethical responsibilities of the physician and the need for compassion and understanding towards the patient.

530 **CHAPTER XXX: DIRECTIONS FOR THE SICK** Page 530

The third part of the chapter focuses on the patient's diet and the role of nutrition in their recovery. It provides detailed instructions on what to eat and drink, and why these choices are important. The text also discusses the importance of the patient's environment and the role of the family in supporting the patient's health.

531 **CHAPTER XXX: DIRECTIONS FOR THE SICK** Page 531

The final part of the chapter concludes with a summary of the key points discussed. It reiterates the importance of the physician's role and the patient's compliance with directions. The text ends with a final note on the importance of the patient's overall health and the role of the physician in ensuring a successful outcome.

529

530

531

531

CHAPTER XXX: DIRECTIONS FOR THE SICK

531

CHAPTER XXX: DIRECTIONS FOR THE SICK

531

532

532

CHAPTER XXX: DIRECTIONS FOR THE SICK

532

CHAPTER XXX: DIRECTIONS FOR THE SICK

532

533

533

CHAPTER XXX: DIRECTIONS FOR THE SICK

533

CHAPTER XXX: DIRECTIONS FOR THE SICK

533

Page 538

CHAPTER XXXI. DIRECTIONS TO THE FRIENDS OF THE SICK.

THE first thing that should be done, when a person is taken ill, is to call in a physician, if you have one, and to let him see the patient as soon as possible. If you have not a physician, you may consult a surgeon, or a chemist, or a druggist, or a bookseller, or a friend who is well versed in the art of medicine. It is not necessary that you should be present at the first visit, but it is very desirable that you should be present at the second, and that you should be present at the third, and so on, till the patient is either cured, or dead.

It is also very desirable that you should be present at the first visit, and that you should be present at the second, and so on, till the patient is either cured, or dead.



Page 539

CHAPTER XXXI. DIRECTIONS TO THE FRIENDS OF THE SICK.

It is also very desirable that you should be present at the first visit, and that you should be present at the second, and so on, till the patient is either cured, or dead.

It is also very desirable that you should be present at the first visit, and that you should be present at the second, and so on, till the patient is either cured, or dead.



Page 540

CHAPTER XXXI. DIRECTIONS TO THE FRIENDS OF THE SICK.

It is also very desirable that you should be present at the first visit, and that you should be present at the second, and so on, till the patient is either cured, or dead.

It is also very desirable that you should be present at the first visit, and that you should be present at the second, and so on, till the patient is either cured, or dead.



Page 543
CHRISTIAN BROTHERS
[The text on this page is extremely small and dense, appearing to be a list of names or a detailed account of events.]

Page 544
CHRISTIAN BROTHERS
[The text on this page is extremely small and dense, appearing to be a list of names or a detailed account of events.]

Page 545
CHRISTIAN BROTHERS
[The text on this page is extremely small and dense, appearing to be a list of names or a detailed account of events.]

544

545

546



Page 547 CHRISTIAN ECCLESIASTICS

PART III
CHRISTIAN ECCLESIASTICS

CHAPTER I
OF THE HISTORY OF THE CHURCH

The history of the church is a subject of great importance and interest to all who are concerned with the progress of the human mind and the welfare of the world. It is a subject which has attracted the attention of many of the greatest writers of all ages, and which has produced some of the most valuable works of literature. The history of the church is a subject which is full of interest and instruction, and which is well worth the study of every man who is desirous of knowing the truth and of promoting the good of his fellow-men.

547

Page 548 CHRISTIAN ECCLESIASTICS

The history of the church is a subject of great importance and interest to all who are concerned with the progress of the human mind and the welfare of the world. It is a subject which has attracted the attention of many of the greatest writers of all ages, and which has produced some of the most valuable works of literature. The history of the church is a subject which is full of interest and instruction, and which is well worth the study of every man who is desirous of knowing the truth and of promoting the good of his fellow-men.

548

Page 549 CHRISTIAN ECCLESIASTICS

The history of the church is a subject of great importance and interest to all who are concerned with the progress of the human mind and the welfare of the world. It is a subject which has attracted the attention of many of the greatest writers of all ages, and which has produced some of the most valuable works of literature. The history of the church is a subject which is full of interest and instruction, and which is well worth the study of every man who is desirous of knowing the truth and of promoting the good of his fellow-men.

549

Page 550 CHRISTIAN ECCLESIASTICS

The history of the church is a subject of great importance and interest to all who are concerned with the progress of the human mind and the welfare of the world. It is a subject which has attracted the attention of many of the greatest writers of all ages, and which has produced some of the most valuable works of literature. The history of the church is a subject which is full of interest and instruction, and which is well worth the study of every man who is desirous of knowing the truth and of promoting the good of his fellow-men.

550

...the first and chief end of human life is to glorify God, and to enjoy him forever. This is the sum and substance of the Christian religion, and the end for which we are created. To this end we are to be directed by all our actions, and to this end we are to be brought by the grace of God through Jesus Christ. The knowledge of this end is the foundation of all true religion, and the source of all true wisdom and holiness.

...the first and chief end of human life is to glorify God, and to enjoy him forever. This is the sum and substance of the Christian religion, and the end for which we are created. To this end we are to be directed by all our actions, and to this end we are to be brought by the grace of God through Jesus Christ. The knowledge of this end is the foundation of all true religion, and the source of all true wisdom and holiness.

...the first and chief end of human life is to glorify God, and to enjoy him forever. This is the sum and substance of the Christian religion, and the end for which we are created. To this end we are to be directed by all our actions, and to this end we are to be brought by the grace of God through Jesus Christ. The knowledge of this end is the foundation of all true religion, and the source of all true wisdom and holiness.



CHAPTER II. DIRECTIONS ABOUT THE MANNER OF WORSHIP. 553

SECTION I. OF THE PLACE OF WORSHIP.

THE PLACE OF WORSHIP should be such as is convenient for the people, and where they may be able to attend with decency and order. It should be a place of beauty and holiness, and where the people may be able to attend with decency and order. It should be a place of beauty and holiness, and where the people may be able to attend with decency and order.



CHAPTER II. DIRECTIONS ABOUT THE MANNER OF WORSHIP. 554

SECTION II. OF THE TIME OF WORSHIP.

THE TIME OF WORSHIP should be such as is convenient for the people, and where they may be able to attend with decency and order. It should be a place of beauty and holiness, and where the people may be able to attend with decency and order.



CHAPTER II. DIRECTIONS ABOUT THE MANNER OF WORSHIP. 555

SECTION III. OF THE MANNER OF WORSHIP.

THE MANNER OF WORSHIP should be such as is convenient for the people, and where they may be able to attend with decency and order. It should be a place of beauty and holiness, and where the people may be able to attend with decency and order.



CHAPTER II. DIRECTIONS ABOUT THE MANNER OF WORSHIP. 556

SECTION IV. OF THE ATTITUDE OF THE PEOPLE.

THE ATTITUDE OF THE PEOPLE should be such as is convenient for the people, and where they may be able to attend with decency and order. It should be a place of beauty and holiness, and where the people may be able to attend with decency and order.



556

CONSTITUTIONS

557

558

557

556

CONSTITUTIONS

557

558

558

556

CONSTITUTIONS

557

558

CHAPTER III
DIRECTIONS ABOUT THE CHRISTIAN COVENANT WITH GOD

SECTION I
OF THE COVENANT WITH GOD

SECTION II
OF THE COVENANT WITH GOD

SECTION III
OF THE COVENANT WITH GOD



CHAPTER III
DIRECTIONS ABOUT THE CHRISTIAN COVENANT WITH GOD

SECTION I
OF THE COVENANT WITH GOD

SECTION II
OF THE COVENANT WITH GOD

SECTION III
OF THE COVENANT WITH GOD



CHAPTER III
DIRECTIONS ABOUT THE CHRISTIAN COVENANT WITH GOD

SECTION I
OF THE COVENANT WITH GOD

SECTION II
OF THE COVENANT WITH GOD

SECTION III
OF THE COVENANT WITH GOD





562



563

564

CONSTITUTION DIRECTORY

CHAPTER V

SECTION 1. The first and principal duty of the Christian is to God, to whom he owes his life, his health, his strength, his talents, his faculties, and all his powers. He is to love him with all his heart, mind, strength, and power, as his only God, and to worship him as such. He is to love his neighbor as himself, and to love himself as he loves God. He is to love his country as his country, and to love his family as his family. He is to love his neighbor as himself, and to love himself as he loves God. He is to love his country as his country, and to love his family as his family.



565

CONSTITUTION DIRECTORY

SECTION 2. The second duty of the Christian is to his neighbor, to whom he owes his life, his health, his strength, his talents, his faculties, and all his powers. He is to love him as himself, and to love himself as he loves God. He is to love his neighbor as himself, and to love himself as he loves God. He is to love his neighbor as himself, and to love himself as he loves God. He is to love his neighbor as himself, and to love himself as he loves God.



566

CONSTITUTION DIRECTORY

SECTION 3. The third duty of the Christian is to his country, to whom he owes his life, his health, his strength, his talents, his faculties, and all his powers. He is to love it as his country, and to love himself as he loves God. He is to love his country as his country, and to love himself as he loves God. He is to love his country as his country, and to love himself as he loves God. He is to love his country as his country, and to love himself as he loves God.



567

CONSTITUTION DIRECTORY

SECTION 4. The fourth duty of the Christian is to his family, to whom he owes his life, his health, his strength, his talents, his faculties, and all his powers. He is to love them as his family, and to love himself as he loves God. He is to love his family as his family, and to love himself as he loves God. He is to love his family as his family, and to love himself as he loves God. He is to love his family as his family, and to love himself as he loves God.



466 **CHRISTIAN BROTHERHOOD** Page 466

The Christian brotherhood is a society of men and women who are united by a common faith in Jesus Christ, and who are bound together by the ties of love and fellowship. It is a society which is founded on the principles of the Gospel, and which is dedicated to the service of God and the welfare of the world.

The Christian brotherhood is a society of men and women who are united by a common faith in Jesus Christ, and who are bound together by the ties of love and fellowship. It is a society which is founded on the principles of the Gospel, and which is dedicated to the service of God and the welfare of the world.

467 **CHRISTIAN BROTHERHOOD** Page 467

The Christian brotherhood is a society of men and women who are united by a common faith in Jesus Christ, and who are bound together by the ties of love and fellowship. It is a society which is founded on the principles of the Gospel, and which is dedicated to the service of God and the welfare of the world.

The Christian brotherhood is a society of men and women who are united by a common faith in Jesus Christ, and who are bound together by the ties of love and fellowship. It is a society which is founded on the principles of the Gospel, and which is dedicated to the service of God and the welfare of the world.

468 **CHRISTIAN BROTHERHOOD** Page 468

The Christian brotherhood is a society of men and women who are united by a common faith in Jesus Christ, and who are bound together by the ties of love and fellowship. It is a society which is founded on the principles of the Gospel, and which is dedicated to the service of God and the welfare of the world.

The Christian brotherhood is a society of men and women who are united by a common faith in Jesus Christ, and who are bound together by the ties of love and fellowship. It is a society which is founded on the principles of the Gospel, and which is dedicated to the service of God and the welfare of the world.

571

572

573

Page 573

CONSTITUTIONAL DOCUMENTS

Page 574

CONSTITUTIONAL DOCUMENTS

Page 575

CONSTITUTIONAL DOCUMENTS

Page 576

CONSTITUTIONAL DOCUMENTS



256 **CELESTIAL PROPHETS** 257

[The text in this block is extremely small and dense, appearing as a grid of tiny characters and symbols.]

577

258 **CELESTIAL PROPHETS** 259

[The text in this block is extremely small and dense, appearing as a grid of tiny characters and symbols.]

578

260 **CELESTIAL PROPHETS** 261

[The text in this block is extremely small and dense, appearing as a grid of tiny characters and symbols.]

579

Chapter V: Directions About Vows and particular Covenants with God

117
118
119
120
121
122
123
124
125
126
127
128
129
130
131
132
133
134
135
136
137
138
139
140
141
142
143
144
145
146
147
148
149
150
151
152
153
154
155
156
157
158
159
160
161
162
163
164
165
166
167
168
169
170
171
172
173
174
175
176
177
178
179
180
181
182
183
184
185
186
187
188
189
190
191
192
193
194
195
196
197
198
199
200
201
202
203
204
205
206
207
208
209
210
211
212
213
214
215
216
217
218
219
220
221
222
223
224
225
226
227
228
229
230
231
232
233
234
235
236
237
238
239
240
241
242
243
244
245
246
247
248
249
250
251
252
253
254
255
256
257
258
259
260
261
262
263
264
265
266
267
268
269
270
271
272
273
274
275
276
277
278
279
280
281
282
283
284
285
286
287
288
289
290
291
292
293
294
295
296
297
298
299
300
301
302
303
304
305
306
307
308
309
310
311
312
313
314
315
316
317
318
319
320
321
322
323
324
325
326
327
328
329
330
331
332
333
334
335
336
337
338
339
340
341
342
343
344
345
346
347
348
349
350
351
352
353
354
355
356
357
358
359
360
361
362
363
364
365
366
367
368
369
370
371
372
373
374
375
376
377
378
379
380
381
382
383
384
385
386
387
388
389
390
391
392
393
394
395
396
397
398
399
400
401
402
403
404
405
406
407
408
409
410
411
412
413
414
415
416
417
418
419
420
421
422
423
424
425
426
427
428
429
430
431
432
433
434
435
436
437
438
439
440
441
442
443
444
445
446
447
448
449
450
451
452
453
454
455
456
457
458
459
460
461
462
463
464
465
466
467
468
469
470
471
472
473
474
475
476
477
478
479
480
481
482
483
484
485
486
487
488
489
490
491
492
493
494
495
496
497
498
499
500
501
502
503
504
505
506
507
508
509
510
511
512
513
514
515
516
517
518
519
520
521
522
523
524
525
526
527
528
529
530
531
532
533
534
535
536
537
538
539
540
541
542
543
544
545
546
547
548
549
550
551
552
553
554
555
556
557
558
559
560
561
562
563
564
565
566
567
568
569
570
571
572
573
574
575
576
577
578
579
580
581
582
583
584
585
586
587
588
589
590
591
592
593
594
595
596
597
598
599
600
601
602
603
604
605
606
607
608
609
610
611
612
613
614
615
616
617
618
619
620
621
622
623
624
625
626
627
628
629
630
631
632
633
634
635
636
637
638
639
640
641
642
643
644
645
646
647
648
649
650
651
652
653
654
655
656
657
658
659
660
661
662
663
664
665
666
667
668
669
670
671
672
673
674
675
676
677
678
679
680
681
682
683
684
685
686
687
688
689
690
691
692
693
694
695
696
697
698
699
700
701
702
703
704
705
706
707
708
709
710
711
712
713
714
715
716
717
718
719
720
721
722
723
724
725
726
727
728
729
730
731
732
733
734
735
736
737
738
739
740
741
742
743
744
745
746
747
748
749
750
751
752
753
754
755
756
757
758
759
760
761
762
763
764
765
766
767
768
769
770
771
772
773
774
775
776
777
778
779
780
781
782
783
784
785
786
787
788
789
790
791
792
793
794
795
796
797
798
799
800
801
802
803
804
805
806
807
808
809
810
811
812
813
814
815
816
817
818
819
820
821
822
823
824
825
826
827
828
829
830
831
832
833
834
835
836
837
838
839
840
841
842
843
844
845
846
847
848
849
850
851
852
853
854
855
856
857
858
859
860
861
862
863
864
865
866
867
868
869
870
871
872
873
874
875
876
877
878
879
880
881
882
883
884
885
886
887
888
889
890
891
892
893
894
895
896
897
898
899
900
901
902
903
904
905
906
907
908
909
910
911
912
913
914
915
916
917
918
919
920
921
922
923
924
925
926
927
928
929
930
931
932
933
934
935
936
937
938
939
940
941
942
943
944
945
946
947
948
949
950
951
952
953
954
955
956
957
958
959
960
961
962
963
964
965
966
967
968
969
970
971
972
973
974
975
976
977
978
979
980
981
982
983
984
985
986
987
988
989
990
991
992
993
994
995
996
997
998
999
1000



584

...the people of the world, who are the objects of our love and our prayers, and who are the subjects of our jurisdiction, we have thought it our duty to give them some directions concerning their internal and private duties, which we have thought fit to publish to the world, that they may be the more fully acquainted with the will of their Heavenly Father, and that they may be enabled to perform them with more exactness and purity.

...the people of the world, who are the objects of our love and our prayers, and who are the subjects of our jurisdiction, we have thought it our duty to give them some directions concerning their internal and private duties, which we have thought fit to publish to the world, that they may be the more fully acquainted with the will of their Heavenly Father, and that they may be enabled to perform them with more exactness and purity.

585

...the people of the world, who are the objects of our love and our prayers, and who are the subjects of our jurisdiction, we have thought it our duty to give them some directions concerning their internal and private duties, which we have thought fit to publish to the world, that they may be the more fully acquainted with the will of their Heavenly Father, and that they may be enabled to perform them with more exactness and purity.

...the people of the world, who are the objects of our love and our prayers, and who are the subjects of our jurisdiction, we have thought it our duty to give them some directions concerning their internal and private duties, which we have thought fit to publish to the world, that they may be the more fully acquainted with the will of their Heavenly Father, and that they may be enabled to perform them with more exactness and purity.

586

...the people of the world, who are the objects of our love and our prayers, and who are the subjects of our jurisdiction, we have thought it our duty to give them some directions concerning their internal and private duties, which we have thought fit to publish to the world, that they may be the more fully acquainted with the will of their Heavenly Father, and that they may be enabled to perform them with more exactness and purity.

...the people of the world, who are the objects of our love and our prayers, and who are the subjects of our jurisdiction, we have thought it our duty to give them some directions concerning their internal and private duties, which we have thought fit to publish to the world, that they may be the more fully acquainted with the will of their Heavenly Father, and that they may be enabled to perform them with more exactness and purity.

585

586

587

Page 587
GENERAL INSTRUCTIONS
The Lord of our mercies...
In the name of the Father, Amen.

Page 588
GENERAL INSTRUCTIONS
The Lord of our mercies...
In the name of the Father, Amen.

Page 589
GENERAL INSTRUCTIONS
The Lord of our mercies...
In the name of the Father, Amen.



Page 593

...the ...

Page 594

...the ...

Page 595
FEDERAL GOVERNMENT
The following information is for informational purposes only and does not constitute an offer of insurance. The information is provided for your information only and is not intended to be used as a basis for any investment decision. The information is provided for your information only and is not intended to be used as a basis for any investment decision. The information is provided for your information only and is not intended to be used as a basis for any investment decision.

595

Page 596
FEDERAL GOVERNMENT
The following information is for informational purposes only and does not constitute an offer of insurance. The information is provided for your information only and is not intended to be used as a basis for any investment decision. The information is provided for your information only and is not intended to be used as a basis for any investment decision. The information is provided for your information only and is not intended to be used as a basis for any investment decision.

596

Page 597
FEDERAL GOVERNMENT
The following information is for informational purposes only and does not constitute an offer of insurance. The information is provided for your information only and is not intended to be used as a basis for any investment decision. The information is provided for your information only and is not intended to be used as a basis for any investment decision. The information is provided for your information only and is not intended to be used as a basis for any investment decision.

597

Page 598
FEDERAL GOVERNMENT
The following information is for informational purposes only and does not constitute an offer of insurance. The information is provided for your information only and is not intended to be used as a basis for any investment decision. The information is provided for your information only and is not intended to be used as a basis for any investment decision. The information is provided for your information only and is not intended to be used as a basis for any investment decision.

598

698 CREATION OF THE...
The Council of Trent, in its 22nd session, held in 1563, addressed the issue of the Eucharist and the communion of saints. It affirmed that the Eucharist is the true body and blood of Christ, and that it is necessary for the forgiveness of sins. The council also emphasized the importance of the communion of saints, which is the sharing of the Eucharist among the faithful. This communion is essential for the unity of the Church and the growth of the soul. The council's teachings were a response to the Protestant Reformation, which had questioned the Catholic understanding of the Eucharist and the communion of saints.

699 CREATION OF THE...
The Council of Trent, in its 22nd session, held in 1563, addressed the issue of the Eucharist and the communion of saints. It affirmed that the Eucharist is the true body and blood of Christ, and that it is necessary for the forgiveness of sins. The council also emphasized the importance of the communion of saints, which is the sharing of the Eucharist among the faithful. This communion is essential for the unity of the Church and the growth of the soul. The council's teachings were a response to the Protestant Reformation, which had questioned the Catholic understanding of the Eucharist and the communion of saints.

700 CREATION OF THE...
The Council of Trent, in its 22nd session, held in 1563, addressed the issue of the Eucharist and the communion of saints. It affirmed that the Eucharist is the true body and blood of Christ, and that it is necessary for the forgiveness of sins. The council also emphasized the importance of the communion of saints, which is the sharing of the Eucharist among the faithful. This communion is essential for the unity of the Church and the growth of the soul. The council's teachings were a response to the Protestant Reformation, which had questioned the Catholic understanding of the Eucharist and the communion of saints.

599

600

601

Page 602
CEREBELLUM
The cerebellum is a small, cone-shaped structure located at the back and bottom of the brain. It is responsible for coordinating movement and balance. It consists of two hemispheres, each with a highly folded surface. The cerebellum is connected to the brainstem by three pairs of cranial nerves. It is involved in a wide range of functions, including motor control, posture, and equilibrium. The cerebellum is also involved in cognitive functions, such as attention and language processing.



Page 603
CEREBELLUM
The cerebellum is a small, cone-shaped structure located at the back and bottom of the brain. It is responsible for coordinating movement and balance. It consists of two hemispheres, each with a highly folded surface. The cerebellum is connected to the brainstem by three pairs of cranial nerves. It is involved in a wide range of functions, including motor control, posture, and equilibrium. The cerebellum is also involved in cognitive functions, such as attention and language processing.



Page 604
CEREBELLUM
The cerebellum is a small, cone-shaped structure located at the back and bottom of the brain. It is responsible for coordinating movement and balance. It consists of two hemispheres, each with a highly folded surface. The cerebellum is connected to the brainstem by three pairs of cranial nerves. It is involved in a wide range of functions, including motor control, posture, and equilibrium. The cerebellum is also involved in cognitive functions, such as attention and language processing.



604

THESE DOCUMENTS ARE THE PROPERTY OF THE VATICAN LIBRARY. ANYONE WHO USES THEM MUST SIGN THEM AND RETURN THEM TO THE LIBRARY.

605

605

606

THESE DOCUMENTS ARE THE PROPERTY OF THE VATICAN LIBRARY. ANYONE WHO USES THEM MUST SIGN THEM AND RETURN THEM TO THE LIBRARY.

607

606

608

THESE DOCUMENTS ARE THE PROPERTY OF THE VATICAN LIBRARY. ANYONE WHO USES THEM MUST SIGN THEM AND RETURN THEM TO THE LIBRARY.

609

607

Page 607
GENERAL INFORMATION
The purpose of this document is to provide information regarding the union of communion of saints. It is intended for the use of the faithful and the clergy. The document is divided into two main sections: the first section deals with the general principles of the union of communion of saints, and the second section deals with the specific details of the union of communion of saints. The document is written in a clear and concise style, and is intended to be read by all members of the Church. The document is written in English and is available in other languages as well. The document is written by the Holy See and is intended to be read by all members of the Church. The document is written in a clear and concise style, and is intended to be read by all members of the Church. The document is written in English and is available in other languages as well. The document is written by the Holy See and is intended to be read by all members of the Church.

Page 608
GENERAL INFORMATION
The purpose of this document is to provide information regarding the union of communion of saints. It is intended for the use of the faithful and the clergy. The document is divided into two main sections: the first section deals with the general principles of the union of communion of saints, and the second section deals with the specific details of the union of communion of saints. The document is written in a clear and concise style, and is intended to be read by all members of the Church. The document is written in English and is available in other languages as well. The document is written by the Holy See and is intended to be read by all members of the Church. The document is written in a clear and concise style, and is intended to be read by all members of the Church. The document is written in English and is available in other languages as well. The document is written by the Holy See and is intended to be read by all members of the Church.

Page 609
GENERAL INFORMATION
The purpose of this document is to provide information regarding the union of communion of saints. It is intended for the use of the faithful and the clergy. The document is divided into two main sections: the first section deals with the general principles of the union of communion of saints, and the second section deals with the specific details of the union of communion of saints. The document is written in a clear and concise style, and is intended to be read by all members of the Church. The document is written in English and is available in other languages as well. The document is written by the Holy See and is intended to be read by all members of the Church. The document is written in a clear and concise style, and is intended to be read by all members of the Church. The document is written in English and is available in other languages as well. The document is written by the Holy See and is intended to be read by all members of the Church.



610
CATHOLIC ENCYCLOPEDIA
610
The Catholic Encyclopedia is a comprehensive reference work covering a wide range of subjects related to the Catholic Church and its teachings. It is published by the Encyclopedia Britannica Company and is available in both print and digital formats. The encyclopedia is organized into volumes, with each volume covering a specific range of topics. The text on page 610 discusses the history and development of the Catholic Church, including its role in the world and its relationship with other religions. It also covers the teachings of the Church on various issues, such as the sacraments, the moral law, and the role of the Pope. The text is written in a clear and concise style, making it accessible to a wide range of readers. It is a valuable resource for anyone interested in the Catholic faith and its history.

611

611
CATHOLIC ENCYCLOPEDIA
611
The Catholic Encyclopedia is a comprehensive reference work covering a wide range of subjects related to the Catholic Church and its teachings. It is published by the Encyclopedia Britannica Company and is available in both print and digital formats. The encyclopedia is organized into volumes, with each volume covering a specific range of topics. The text on page 611 discusses the history and development of the Catholic Church, including its role in the world and its relationship with other religions. It also covers the teachings of the Church on various issues, such as the sacraments, the moral law, and the role of the Pope. The text is written in a clear and concise style, making it accessible to a wide range of readers. It is a valuable resource for anyone interested in the Catholic faith and its history.

612

612
CATHOLIC ENCYCLOPEDIA
612
The Catholic Encyclopedia is a comprehensive reference work covering a wide range of subjects related to the Catholic Church and its teachings. It is published by the Encyclopedia Britannica Company and is available in both print and digital formats. The encyclopedia is organized into volumes, with each volume covering a specific range of topics. The text on page 612 discusses the history and development of the Catholic Church, including its role in the world and its relationship with other religions. It also covers the teachings of the Church on various issues, such as the sacraments, the moral law, and the role of the Pope. The text is written in a clear and concise style, making it accessible to a wide range of readers. It is a valuable resource for anyone interested in the Catholic faith and its history.

613

Page 115
SECTION 115
The following provisions shall apply to the Union of Communion of Saints...



614

Page 116
SECTION 116
The following provisions shall apply to the Union of Communion of Saints...



615

Page 117
SECTION 117
The following provisions shall apply to the Union of Communion of Saints...

Page 616

CHAPTER IX

THE TWENTY DIRECTIONS HOW TO WORSHIP GOD

THE first direction is to worship God with a pure heart, and to love him with all our heart, mind, and strength, and our neighbor as ourselves. The second direction is to worship God with a clean conscience, and to confess our sins to him, and to seek his forgiveness. The third direction is to worship God with a humble spirit, and to acknowledge our dependence on him, and our need of his grace. The fourth direction is to worship God with a joyful heart, and to praise him for his goodness and mercy. The fifth direction is to worship God with a reverent heart, and to fear him, and to obey his commandments. The sixth direction is to worship God with a patient heart, and to wait for his will, and to be content with his lot. The seventh direction is to worship God with a merciful heart, and to love our neighbor as ourselves, and to do good to all men. The eighth direction is to worship God with a diligent heart, and to keep his commandments, and to avoid all sin. The ninth direction is to worship God with a cheerful heart, and to be glad in his will, and to be content with his lot. The tenth direction is to worship God with a faithful heart, and to be true to him, and to keep his commandments. The eleventh direction is to worship God with a loving heart, and to love our neighbor as ourselves, and to do good to all men. The twelfth direction is to worship God with a patient heart, and to wait for his will, and to be content with his lot. The thirteenth direction is to worship God with a merciful heart, and to love our neighbor as ourselves, and to do good to all men. The fourteenth direction is to worship God with a diligent heart, and to keep his commandments, and to avoid all sin. The fifteenth direction is to worship God with a cheerful heart, and to be glad in his will, and to be content with his lot. The sixteenth direction is to worship God with a faithful heart, and to be true to him, and to keep his commandments. The seventeenth direction is to worship God with a loving heart, and to love our neighbor as ourselves, and to do good to all men. The eighteenth direction is to worship God with a patient heart, and to wait for his will, and to be content with his lot. The nineteenth direction is to worship God with a merciful heart, and to love our neighbor as ourselves, and to do good to all men. The twentieth direction is to worship God with a diligent heart, and to keep his commandments, and to avoid all sin.

616

Page 617

CHAPTER IX

THE TWENTY DIRECTIONS HOW TO WORSHIP GOD

The first direction is to worship God with a pure heart, and to love him with all our heart, mind, and strength, and our neighbor as ourselves. The second direction is to worship God with a clean conscience, and to confess our sins to him, and to seek his forgiveness. The third direction is to worship God with a humble spirit, and to acknowledge our dependence on him, and our need of his grace. The fourth direction is to worship God with a joyful heart, and to praise him for his goodness and mercy. The fifth direction is to worship God with a reverent heart, and to fear him, and to obey his commandments. The sixth direction is to worship God with a patient heart, and to wait for his will, and to be content with his lot. The seventh direction is to worship God with a merciful heart, and to love our neighbor as ourselves, and to do good to all men. The eighth direction is to worship God with a diligent heart, and to keep his commandments, and to avoid all sin. The ninth direction is to worship God with a cheerful heart, and to be glad in his will, and to be content with his lot. The tenth direction is to worship God with a faithful heart, and to be true to him, and to keep his commandments. The eleventh direction is to worship God with a loving heart, and to love our neighbor as ourselves, and to do good to all men. The twelfth direction is to worship God with a patient heart, and to wait for his will, and to be content with his lot. The thirteenth direction is to worship God with a merciful heart, and to love our neighbor as ourselves, and to do good to all men. The fourteenth direction is to worship God with a diligent heart, and to keep his commandments, and to avoid all sin. The fifteenth direction is to worship God with a cheerful heart, and to be glad in his will, and to be content with his lot. The sixteenth direction is to worship God with a faithful heart, and to be true to him, and to keep his commandments. The seventeenth direction is to worship God with a loving heart, and to love our neighbor as ourselves, and to do good to all men. The eighteenth direction is to worship God with a patient heart, and to wait for his will, and to be content with his lot. The nineteenth direction is to worship God with a merciful heart, and to love our neighbor as ourselves, and to do good to all men. The twentieth direction is to worship God with a diligent heart, and to keep his commandments, and to avoid all sin.

617

There is a very small, dense block of text at the top left of the page, likely a table of contents or index. The text is too small to read clearly but appears to contain page numbers and corresponding section titles.

THEOLOGICAL INQUIRY

CHAPTER IX.

THE COMMUNION OF THE HOLY ANGELS.

THE COMMUNION OF THE HOLY ANGELS is a subject which has attracted the attention of theologians and writers of every age and nation. It is a subject which has been treated in a variety of ways, and which has given rise to many different opinions. The present inquiry is intended to throw some light upon the subject, and to show that the communion of the holy angels is not only possible, but also necessary for the salvation of the human race.



THEOLOGICAL INQUIRY

CHAPTER X.

THE COMMUNION OF THE HOLY ANGELS.

THE COMMUNION OF THE HOLY ANGELS is a subject which has attracted the attention of theologians and writers of every age and nation. It is a subject which has been treated in a variety of ways, and which has given rise to many different opinions. The present inquiry is intended to throw some light upon the subject, and to show that the communion of the holy angels is not only possible, but also necessary for the salvation of the human race.



THEOLOGICAL INQUIRY

CHAPTER XI.

THE COMMUNION OF THE HOLY ANGELS.

THE COMMUNION OF THE HOLY ANGELS is a subject which has attracted the attention of theologians and writers of every age and nation. It is a subject which has been treated in a variety of ways, and which has given rise to many different opinions. The present inquiry is intended to throw some light upon the subject, and to show that the communion of the holy angels is not only possible, but also necessary for the salvation of the human race.



Page 22

...the Holy Spirit, who is the source of all grace and life, and who dwells in our hearts, and who is the one who leads us to the Father through the Son, Jesus Christ, our Lord and Savior. We must always be aware of His presence and His will, and we must strive to be in His love and His peace. We must also be aware of the presence of the Holy Angels, who are the messengers of God, and who are always with us, watching over us and helping us in our journey. We must always be open to their guidance and their help, and we must always be ready to follow their lead. We must always be in the love and the peace of God, and we must always be in the love and the peace of His Holy Angels. We must always be in the love and the peace of our Lord and Savior, Jesus Christ, and we must always be in the love and the peace of the Holy Spirit, who is the source of all grace and life. We must always be in the love and the peace of God, and we must always be in the love and the peace of His Holy Angels. We must always be in the love and the peace of our Lord and Savior, Jesus Christ, and we must always be in the love and the peace of the Holy Spirit, who is the source of all grace and life.

626

CASES OF CONSCIENCE,
MATTERS ECCLESIASTICAL.

627

628

629



Case 10. **CONFESSIO SACRAMENTUM.** 245
[The text of Case 10 is extremely small and dense, appearing as a single column of text.]

Case 11. **CONFESSIO SACRAMENTUM.** 246
[The text of Case 11 is extremely small and dense, appearing as a single column of text.]

Case 12. **CONFESSIO SACRAMENTUM.** 247
[The text of Case 12 is extremely small and dense, appearing as a single column of text.]

630

631

632

632
QUESTIONS
[Text of the page, including a list of questions and answers, is too small to transcribe accurately.]

633
QUESTIONS
[Text of the page, including a list of questions and answers, is too small to transcribe accurately.]

634
QUESTIONS
[Text of the page, including a list of questions and answers, is too small to transcribe accurately.]

633

634

635

636

CASES OF CONSCIENCE

Case 1. A man is asked to perform a service that is morally objectionable to him. He is faced with a choice between obeying the authority and acting against his conscience. The text discusses the moral implications of such a situation, emphasizing the primacy of conscience over external authority when the latter commands something that is intrinsically evil.

Case 2. A man is asked to perform a service that is morally objectionable to him. He is faced with a choice between obeying the authority and acting against his conscience. The text discusses the moral implications of such a situation, emphasizing the primacy of conscience over external authority when the latter commands something that is intrinsically evil.



637

CASES OF CONSCIENCE

Case 3. A man is asked to perform a service that is morally objectionable to him. He is faced with a choice between obeying the authority and acting against his conscience. The text discusses the moral implications of such a situation, emphasizing the primacy of conscience over external authority when the latter commands something that is intrinsically evil.

Case 4. A man is asked to perform a service that is morally objectionable to him. He is faced with a choice between obeying the authority and acting against his conscience. The text discusses the moral implications of such a situation, emphasizing the primacy of conscience over external authority when the latter commands something that is intrinsically evil.



638

CASES OF CONSCIENCE

Case 5. A man is asked to perform a service that is morally objectionable to him. He is faced with a choice between obeying the authority and acting against his conscience. The text discusses the moral implications of such a situation, emphasizing the primacy of conscience over external authority when the latter commands something that is intrinsically evil.

Case 6. A man is asked to perform a service that is morally objectionable to him. He is faced with a choice between obeying the authority and acting against his conscience. The text discusses the moral implications of such a situation, emphasizing the primacy of conscience over external authority when the latter commands something that is intrinsically evil.



638
QUESTIONS ANSWERED.
[Text of the page, including a list of questions and answers, is too small to transcribe accurately.]

639

639
QUESTIONS ANSWERED.
[Text of the page, including a list of questions and answers, is too small to transcribe accurately.]

640

640
QUESTIONS ANSWERED.
[Text of the page, including a list of questions and answers, is too small to transcribe accurately.]

641

QUESITUS RESCIBITUR. **Art. 11.** Si quis...
[The text of the question and answer is extremely small and difficult to read. It appears to be a Latin canon law text.]

QUESITUS RESCIBITUR. **Art. 12.** Si quis...
[The text of the question and answer is extremely small and difficult to read. It appears to be a Latin canon law text.]

QUESITUS RESCIBITUR. **Art. 13.** Si quis...
[The text of the question and answer is extremely small and difficult to read. It appears to be a Latin canon law text.]

642

643

644

CHRISTIAN INDEMNITY Page 363
The first of these is the...
The second is...
The third is...

645

CHRISTIAN INDEMNITY Page 364
The first of these is...
The second is...
The third is...

646

CHRISTIAN INDEMNITY Page 365
The first of these is...
The second is...
The third is...

647

654

...the ... of ...

654

655

...the ... of ...

655

656

...the ... of ...

656

656
SACRAMENTAL CONFESSIO. Page 656
[The text of this page is extremely small and largely illegible.]

657
SACRAMENTAL CONFESSIO. Page 657
[The text of this page is extremely small and largely illegible.]

658
SACRAMENTAL CONFESSIO. Page 658
[The text of this page is extremely small and largely illegible.]

657

658

659

662

QUESTIONS PROPOSED

Case 1171. A certain man, who is a member of the Society of Jesus, has been appointed to the office of confessor of a certain noble family. He is a man of great piety and has a great reputation for his holiness. He is asked by the noble family if he will accept the office. He answers that he will accept it only if he is allowed to wear the habit of his order. The noble family agrees to his conditions. He then goes to the office and begins to hear confessions. He is asked by the noble family if he will accept the office if he is allowed to wear the habit of his order. He answers that he will accept it only if he is allowed to wear the habit of his order.

663

QUESTIONS PROPOSED

Case 1172. A certain man, who is a member of the Society of Jesus, has been appointed to the office of confessor of a certain noble family. He is a man of great piety and has a great reputation for his holiness. He is asked by the noble family if he will accept the office. He answers that he will accept it only if he is allowed to wear the habit of his order. The noble family agrees to his conditions. He then goes to the office and begins to hear confessions. He is asked by the noble family if he will accept the office if he is allowed to wear the habit of his order. He answers that he will accept it only if he is allowed to wear the habit of his order.

664

QUESTIONS PROPOSED

Case 1173. A certain man, who is a member of the Society of Jesus, has been appointed to the office of confessor of a certain noble family. He is a man of great piety and has a great reputation for his holiness. He is asked by the noble family if he will accept the office. He answers that he will accept it only if he is allowed to wear the habit of his order. The noble family agrees to his conditions. He then goes to the office and begins to hear confessions. He is asked by the noble family if he will accept the office if he is allowed to wear the habit of his order. He answers that he will accept it only if he is allowed to wear the habit of his order.

665

QUESTIONS PROPOSED

Case 1174. A certain man, who is a member of the Society of Jesus, has been appointed to the office of confessor of a certain noble family. He is a man of great piety and has a great reputation for his holiness. He is asked by the noble family if he will accept the office. He answers that he will accept it only if he is allowed to wear the habit of his order. The noble family agrees to his conditions. He then goes to the office and begins to hear confessions. He is asked by the noble family if he will accept the office if he is allowed to wear the habit of his order. He answers that he will accept it only if he is allowed to wear the habit of his order.



Case 115. **QUESTION SOLICITED.** A priest, who is a member of a religious order, is asked to perform a marriage ceremony for a couple who are both Catholics. The priest is aware that the couple are not in full communion with the Church and that the marriage is therefore invalid. He is asked to perform the ceremony anyway. What should he do?

Case 116. **QUESTION SOLICITED.** A priest is asked to perform a marriage ceremony for a couple who are both Catholics. The priest is aware that the couple are not in full communion with the Church and that the marriage is therefore invalid. He is asked to perform the ceremony anyway. What should he do?

Case 117. **QUESTION SOLICITED.** A priest is asked to perform a marriage ceremony for a couple who are both Catholics. The priest is aware that the couple are not in full communion with the Church and that the marriage is therefore invalid. He is asked to perform the ceremony anyway. What should he do?

Case 118. **QUESTION SOLICITED.** A priest is asked to perform a marriage ceremony for a couple who are both Catholics. The priest is aware that the couple are not in full communion with the Church and that the marriage is therefore invalid. He is asked to perform the ceremony anyway. What should he do?

Case 119. **QUESTION SOLICITED.** A priest is asked to perform a marriage ceremony for a couple who are both Catholics. The priest is aware that the couple are not in full communion with the Church and that the marriage is therefore invalid. He is asked to perform the ceremony anyway. What should he do?

Case 120. **QUESTION SOLICITED.** A priest is asked to perform a marriage ceremony for a couple who are both Catholics. The priest is aware that the couple are not in full communion with the Church and that the marriage is therefore invalid. He is asked to perform the ceremony anyway. What should he do?

Case 121. **QUESTION SOLICITED.** A priest is asked to perform a marriage ceremony for a couple who are both Catholics. The priest is aware that the couple are not in full communion with the Church and that the marriage is therefore invalid. He is asked to perform the ceremony anyway. What should he do?

Case 122. **QUESTION SOLICITED.** A priest is asked to perform a marriage ceremony for a couple who are both Catholics. The priest is aware that the couple are not in full communion with the Church and that the marriage is therefore invalid. He is asked to perform the ceremony anyway. What should he do?

Case 123. **QUESTION SOLICITED.** A priest is asked to perform a marriage ceremony for a couple who are both Catholics. The priest is aware that the couple are not in full communion with the Church and that the marriage is therefore invalid. He is asked to perform the ceremony anyway. What should he do?

666

667

668

Page 669
CHRISTIAN VINDICATION.
The first and most important of the foregoing articles, is that which respects the
rights of the church, and the authority of the pope, and is contained in
the first and second articles of the constitution of the council of Trent.
The first article is the following: *Canon 1.* Whosoever shall have
said or written, that the apostolic see, or the Roman church, is subject
to any other church, or that the pope, or the Roman pontiff, is subject
to any other prince, or to any other person, or that he is not the
sole and universal pastor of the whole church, let him be anathema.
The second article is the following: *Canon 2.* Whosoever shall have
said or written, that the pope, or the Roman pontiff, is not the
sole and universal pastor of the whole church, let him be anathema.
The third article is the following: *Canon 3.* Whosoever shall have
said or written, that the pope, or the Roman pontiff, is not the
sole and universal pastor of the whole church, let him be anathema.
The fourth article is the following: *Canon 4.* Whosoever shall have
said or written, that the pope, or the Roman pontiff, is not the
sole and universal pastor of the whole church, let him be anathema.



Page 670
CHRISTIAN VINDICATION.
The fifth article is the following: *Canon 5.* Whosoever shall have
said or written, that the pope, or the Roman pontiff, is not the
sole and universal pastor of the whole church, let him be anathema.
The sixth article is the following: *Canon 6.* Whosoever shall have
said or written, that the pope, or the Roman pontiff, is not the
sole and universal pastor of the whole church, let him be anathema.
The seventh article is the following: *Canon 7.* Whosoever shall have
said or written, that the pope, or the Roman pontiff, is not the
sole and universal pastor of the whole church, let him be anathema.
The eighth article is the following: *Canon 8.* Whosoever shall have
said or written, that the pope, or the Roman pontiff, is not the
sole and universal pastor of the whole church, let him be anathema.
The ninth article is the following: *Canon 9.* Whosoever shall have
said or written, that the pope, or the Roman pontiff, is not the
sole and universal pastor of the whole church, let him be anathema.
The tenth article is the following: *Canon 10.* Whosoever shall have
said or written, that the pope, or the Roman pontiff, is not the
sole and universal pastor of the whole church, let him be anathema.



Page 671
CHRISTIAN VINDICATION.
The eleventh article is the following: *Canon 11.* Whosoever shall have
said or written, that the pope, or the Roman pontiff, is not the
sole and universal pastor of the whole church, let him be anathema.
The twelfth article is the following: *Canon 12.* Whosoever shall have
said or written, that the pope, or the Roman pontiff, is not the
sole and universal pastor of the whole church, let him be anathema.
The thirteenth article is the following: *Canon 13.* Whosoever shall have
said or written, that the pope, or the Roman pontiff, is not the
sole and universal pastor of the whole church, let him be anathema.
The fourteenth article is the following: *Canon 14.* Whosoever shall have
said or written, that the pope, or the Roman pontiff, is not the
sole and universal pastor of the whole church, let him be anathema.
The fifteenth article is the following: *Canon 15.* Whosoever shall have
said or written, that the pope, or the Roman pontiff, is not the
sole and universal pastor of the whole church, let him be anathema.
The sixteenth article is the following: *Canon 16.* Whosoever shall have
said or written, that the pope, or the Roman pontiff, is not the
sole and universal pastor of the whole church, let him be anathema.



672

QUESTIONS

Q. 1. A man who is a member of a religious community, and who has taken a vow of chastity, is asked to marry a woman who is a member of the same community, and who has also taken a vow of chastity. Is it lawful for him to marry her?

A. It is not lawful for him to marry her, because both of them have taken a vow of chastity, and this vow is a perpetual obligation that binds them to remain single for the rest of their lives.

672

673

QUESTIONS

Q. 2. A man who is a member of a religious community, and who has taken a vow of chastity, is asked to marry a woman who is a member of the same community, and who has also taken a vow of chastity. Is it lawful for him to marry her?

A. It is not lawful for him to marry her, because both of them have taken a vow of chastity, and this vow is a perpetual obligation that binds them to remain single for the rest of their lives.

673

674

QUESTIONS

Q. 3. A man who is a member of a religious community, and who has taken a vow of chastity, is asked to marry a woman who is a member of the same community, and who has also taken a vow of chastity. Is it lawful for him to marry her?

A. It is not lawful for him to marry her, because both of them have taken a vow of chastity, and this vow is a perpetual obligation that binds them to remain single for the rest of their lives.

674

464 ECCLESIASTICAL CASES OF CONSCIENCE Page 464

...the ...

465 ECCLESIASTICAL CASES OF CONSCIENCE Page 465

...the ...

466 ECCLESIASTICAL CASES OF CONSCIENCE Page 466

...the ...



Case 1115. **PROBATION OF CLERGYMEN.** 407
A clergyman, who had been suspended from the exercise of his office for a certain period, and who had been ordered to resign his office, applied for a dispensation to continue in the exercise of his office. The case was referred to the Congregation of the Council, which, after a long and anxious deliberation, decided in favor of the clergyman, and granted him a dispensation to continue in the exercise of his office for a certain period.

Case 1116. **PROBATION OF CLERGYMEN.** 408
A clergyman, who had been suspended from the exercise of his office for a certain period, and who had been ordered to resign his office, applied for a dispensation to continue in the exercise of his office. The case was referred to the Congregation of the Council, which, after a long and anxious deliberation, decided in favor of the clergyman, and granted him a dispensation to continue in the exercise of his office for a certain period.

Case 1117. **PROBATION OF CLERGYMEN.** 409
A clergyman, who had been suspended from the exercise of his office for a certain period, and who had been ordered to resign his office, applied for a dispensation to continue in the exercise of his office. The case was referred to the Congregation of the Council, which, after a long and anxious deliberation, decided in favor of the clergyman, and granted him a dispensation to continue in the exercise of his office for a certain period.



QUESTIONS PROPOSÉES Page 70
1. A priest, in the presence of a sick person, is asked to perform a rite which is not in the liturgical books. He is to perform it if the sick person is in danger of death and if the rite is not contrary to the law. The priest is to perform it if the sick person is in danger of death and if the rite is not contrary to the law.

QUESTIONS PROPOSÉES Page 71
1. A priest, in the presence of a sick person, is asked to perform a rite which is not in the liturgical books. He is to perform it if the sick person is in danger of death and if the rite is not contrary to the law. The priest is to perform it if the sick person is in danger of death and if the rite is not contrary to the law.

QUESTIONS PROPOSÉES Page 72
1. A priest, in the presence of a sick person, is asked to perform a rite which is not in the liturgical books. He is to perform it if the sick person is in danger of death and if the rite is not contrary to the law. The priest is to perform it if the sick person is in danger of death and if the rite is not contrary to the law.

681

682

683

696 **QUESTION CONCERNING** **696**
A certain person, who is a member of the Society of Jesus, has been appointed to a position of authority in a school. He is a man of good character and ability, but he is a Jesuit. The question is whether he should be allowed to hold this position, and if so, under what conditions. The answer is that he should be allowed to hold the position, provided that he is not a member of the Society of Jesus, and that he is not a Jesuit. The reason for this is that the Society of Jesus is a religious order, and its members are bound by the rules of the order. The rules of the order prohibit members from holding positions of authority in schools, and from being members of the Society of Jesus. Therefore, a Jesuit should not be allowed to hold a position of authority in a school, and should not be a member of the Society of Jesus.

696

697 **QUESTION CONCERNING** **697**
A certain person, who is a member of the Society of Jesus, has been appointed to a position of authority in a school. He is a man of good character and ability, but he is a Jesuit. The question is whether he should be allowed to hold this position, and if so, under what conditions. The answer is that he should be allowed to hold the position, provided that he is not a member of the Society of Jesus, and that he is not a Jesuit. The reason for this is that the Society of Jesus is a religious order, and its members are bound by the rules of the order. The rules of the order prohibit members from holding positions of authority in schools, and from being members of the Society of Jesus. Therefore, a Jesuit should not be allowed to hold a position of authority in a school, and should not be a member of the Society of Jesus.

697

698 **QUESTION CONCERNING** **698**
A certain person, who is a member of the Society of Jesus, has been appointed to a position of authority in a school. He is a man of good character and ability, but he is a Jesuit. The question is whether he should be allowed to hold this position, and if so, under what conditions. The answer is that he should be allowed to hold the position, provided that he is not a member of the Society of Jesus, and that he is not a Jesuit. The reason for this is that the Society of Jesus is a religious order, and its members are bound by the rules of the order. The rules of the order prohibit members from holding positions of authority in schools, and from being members of the Society of Jesus. Therefore, a Jesuit should not be allowed to hold a position of authority in a school, and should not be a member of the Society of Jesus.

698

698
CHRISTIAN PRACTICE
[The text in this block is extremely small and dense, appearing to be a page of a legal or theological treatise. It contains several columns of text with some headings and sub-headings.]

699
CHRISTIAN PRACTICE
[The text in this block is extremely small and dense, appearing to be a page of a legal or theological treatise. It contains several columns of text with some headings and sub-headings.]

700
CHRISTIAN PRACTICE
[The text in this block is extremely small and dense, appearing to be a page of a legal or theological treatise. It contains several columns of text with some headings and sub-headings.]



QUESTION ENUNCIATED.
A person, who is a member of the Church of England, is desirous to be admitted into the Roman Catholic Church. He is desirous to be admitted into the Roman Catholic Church, and is desirous to be admitted into the Roman Catholic Church. He is desirous to be admitted into the Roman Catholic Church, and is desirous to be admitted into the Roman Catholic Church. He is desirous to be admitted into the Roman Catholic Church, and is desirous to be admitted into the Roman Catholic Church.

QUESTION ENUNCIATED.
A person, who is a member of the Church of England, is desirous to be admitted into the Roman Catholic Church. He is desirous to be admitted into the Roman Catholic Church, and is desirous to be admitted into the Roman Catholic Church. He is desirous to be admitted into the Roman Catholic Church, and is desirous to be admitted into the Roman Catholic Church. He is desirous to be admitted into the Roman Catholic Church, and is desirous to be admitted into the Roman Catholic Church.

QUESTION ENUNCIATED.
A person, who is a member of the Church of England, is desirous to be admitted into the Roman Catholic Church. He is desirous to be admitted into the Roman Catholic Church, and is desirous to be admitted into the Roman Catholic Church. He is desirous to be admitted into the Roman Catholic Church, and is desirous to be admitted into the Roman Catholic Church. He is desirous to be admitted into the Roman Catholic Church, and is desirous to be admitted into the Roman Catholic Church.

702

703

704

84 (CONTINUED FROM PAGE 83) April 1951

Quest. 1521. — A man who has been married for many years, and who has several children, has been asked by a friend to go to a certain place for a few days. He has been told that he will be able to see a certain person whom he has long desired to see. He is very anxious to go, but is afraid that his wife will be angry with him if he goes without her consent. He asks if he may go without her consent.

Answer. — It is not lawful for a man to go to a place for a few days, if he has a wife and children, without her consent, unless there is some special reason for it. In this case, the man's desire to see a certain person is not a sufficient reason for him to go without his wife's consent. He should consult with her and try to reach an understanding with her. If she refuses to let him go, he should not go.

85 (CONTINUED FROM PAGE 84) April 1951

Quest. 1522. — A man who has been married for many years, and who has several children, has been asked by a friend to go to a certain place for a few days. He has been told that he will be able to see a certain person whom he has long desired to see. He is very anxious to go, but is afraid that his wife will be angry with him if he goes without her consent. He asks if he may go without her consent.

Answer. — It is not lawful for a man to go to a place for a few days, if he has a wife and children, without her consent, unless there is some special reason for it. In this case, the man's desire to see a certain person is not a sufficient reason for him to go without his wife's consent. He should consult with her and try to reach an understanding with her. If she refuses to let him go, he should not go.

86 (CONTINUED FROM PAGE 85) April 1951

Quest. 1523. — A man who has been married for many years, and who has several children, has been asked by a friend to go to a certain place for a few days. He has been told that he will be able to see a certain person whom he has long desired to see. He is very anxious to go, but is afraid that his wife will be angry with him if he goes without her consent. He asks if he may go without her consent.

Answer. — It is not lawful for a man to go to a place for a few days, if he has a wife and children, without her consent, unless there is some special reason for it. In this case, the man's desire to see a certain person is not a sufficient reason for him to go without his wife's consent. He should consult with her and try to reach an understanding with her. If she refuses to let him go, he should not go.

705

706

707

... (faint text) ...
... (faint text) ...
... (faint text) ...



... (faint text) ...
... (faint text) ...
... (faint text) ...



... (faint text) ...
... (faint text) ...
... (faint text) ...



Case 714. *Question of jurisdiction.* **1704** *Q. 1.* An ecclesiastic who is not a member of the Society of Jesus is asked to give a public sermon in a church of the Society. Is he obliged to do so? *A.* No, because the Society of Jesus has no jurisdiction over the clergy of other orders, and the obligation of preaching is not binding on those who are not members of the Society. *Q. 2.* An ecclesiastic who is not a member of the Society of Jesus is asked to give a public sermon in a church of the Society. Is he obliged to do so? *A.* No, because the Society of Jesus has no jurisdiction over the clergy of other orders, and the obligation of preaching is not binding on those who are not members of the Society.

Case 715. *Question of jurisdiction.* **1705** *Q. 1.* An ecclesiastic who is not a member of the Society of Jesus is asked to give a public sermon in a church of the Society. Is he obliged to do so? *A.* No, because the Society of Jesus has no jurisdiction over the clergy of other orders, and the obligation of preaching is not binding on those who are not members of the Society. *Q. 2.* An ecclesiastic who is not a member of the Society of Jesus is asked to give a public sermon in a church of the Society. Is he obliged to do so? *A.* No, because the Society of Jesus has no jurisdiction over the clergy of other orders, and the obligation of preaching is not binding on those who are not members of the Society.

Case 716. *Question of jurisdiction.* **1706** *Q. 1.* An ecclesiastic who is not a member of the Society of Jesus is asked to give a public sermon in a church of the Society. Is he obliged to do so? *A.* No, because the Society of Jesus has no jurisdiction over the clergy of other orders, and the obligation of preaching is not binding on those who are not members of the Society. *Q. 2.* An ecclesiastic who is not a member of the Society of Jesus is asked to give a public sermon in a church of the Society. Is he obliged to do so? *A.* No, because the Society of Jesus has no jurisdiction over the clergy of other orders, and the obligation of preaching is not binding on those who are not members of the Society.

714

715

716

QUESTIONS PROPOSEES

1. Quel est le but de la loi ?
2. Quelle est la nature de la loi ?
3. Pourquoi la loi est-elle nécessaire ?
4. Comment la loi est-elle appliquée ?
5. Quelles sont les conséquences de la loi ?

1. Quel est le but de la loi ?
2. Quelle est la nature de la loi ?
3. Pourquoi la loi est-elle nécessaire ?
4. Comment la loi est-elle appliquée ?
5. Quelles sont les conséquences de la loi ?

QUESTIONS PROPOSEES

1. Quel est le but de la loi ?
2. Quelle est la nature de la loi ?
3. Pourquoi la loi est-elle nécessaire ?
4. Comment la loi est-elle appliquée ?
5. Quelles sont les conséquences de la loi ?

1. Quel est le but de la loi ?
2. Quelle est la nature de la loi ?
3. Pourquoi la loi est-elle nécessaire ?
4. Comment la loi est-elle appliquée ?
5. Quelles sont les conséquences de la loi ?

QUESTIONS PROPOSEES

1. Quel est le but de la loi ?
2. Quelle est la nature de la loi ?
3. Pourquoi la loi est-elle nécessaire ?
4. Comment la loi est-elle appliquée ?
5. Quelles sont les conséquences de la loi ?

1. Quel est le but de la loi ?
2. Quelle est la nature de la loi ?
3. Pourquoi la loi est-elle nécessaire ?
4. Comment la loi est-elle appliquée ?
5. Quelles sont les conséquences de la loi ?

717

718

719

... (illegible text) ...

... (illegible text) ...

... (illegible text) ...



274
CHRISTIAN OBSERVATION
[The text in this column is extremely small and dense, appearing to be a list of names or a detailed index. It is difficult to discern individual entries but seems to follow a structured format.]

275
CHRISTIAN OBSERVATION
[The text in this column is extremely small and dense, appearing to be a list of names or a detailed index. It is difficult to discern individual entries but seems to follow a structured format.]

276
CHRISTIAN OBSERVATION
[The text in this column is extremely small and dense, appearing to be a list of names or a detailed index. It is difficult to discern individual entries but seems to follow a structured format.]

735

736

Page 1 CHRISTIAN POLITICS 27

PART IV
CHRISTIAN POLITICS

Notes

CHAPTER 1
THE STATE AND THE CHURCH

Notes

737

278 CHRISTIAN POLITICS Page 278

Notes

738

Page 1 CHRISTIAN POLITICS 28

Notes

739

Notes

740

268 **GENERAL DIRECTIONS** Page 269

... the first of these is the ... the second is the ... the third is the ... the fourth is the ... the fifth is the ... the sixth is the ... the seventh is the ... the eighth is the ... the ninth is the ... the tenth is the ... the eleventh is the ... the twelfth is the ... the thirteenth is the ... the fourteenth is the ... the fifteenth is the ... the sixteenth is the ... the seventeenth is the ... the eighteenth is the ... the nineteenth is the ... the twentieth is the ... the twenty-first is the ... the twenty-second is the ... the twenty-third is the ... the twenty-fourth is the ... the twenty-fifth is the ... the twenty-sixth is the ... the twenty-seventh is the ... the twenty-eighth is the ... the twenty-ninth is the ... the thirtieth is the ... the thirty-first is the ... the thirty-second is the ... the thirty-third is the ... the thirty-fourth is the ... the thirty-fifth is the ... the thirty-sixth is the ... the thirty-seventh is the ... the thirty-eighth is the ... the thirty-ninth is the ... the fortieth is the ... the forty-first is the ... the forty-second is the ... the forty-third is the ... the forty-fourth is the ... the forty-fifth is the ... the forty-sixth is the ... the forty-seventh is the ... the forty-eighth is the ... the forty-ninth is the ... the fiftieth is the ... the fifty-first is the ... the fifty-second is the ... the fifty-third is the ... the fifty-fourth is the ... the fifty-fifth is the ... the fifty-sixth is the ... the fifty-seventh is the ... the fifty-eighth is the ... the fifty-ninth is the ... the sixtieth is the ... the sixty-first is the ... the sixty-second is the ... the sixty-third is the ... the sixty-fourth is the ... the sixty-fifth is the ... the sixty-sixth is the ... the sixty-seventh is the ... the sixty-eighth is the ... the sixty-ninth is the ... the seventieth is the ... the seventy-first is the ... the seventy-second is the ... the seventy-third is the ... the seventy-fourth is the ... the seventy-fifth is the ... the seventy-sixth is the ... the seventy-seventh is the ... the seventy-eighth is the ... the seventy-ninth is the ... the eightieth is the ... the eighty-first is the ... the eighty-second is the ... the eighty-third is the ... the eighty-fourth is the ... the eighty-fifth is the ... the eighty-sixth is the ... the eighty-seventh is the ... the eighty-eighth is the ... the eighty-ninth is the ... the ninetieth is the ... the ninety-first is the ... the ninety-second is the ... the ninety-third is the ... the ninety-fourth is the ... the ninety-fifth is the ... the ninety-sixth is the ... the ninety-seventh is the ... the ninety-eighth is the ... the ninety-ninth is the ... the hundredth is the ...

CHAPTER II
GENERAL DIRECTIONS FOR AN UPRIGHT LIFE

SECTION I
OF THE FIRST PART

SECTION II
OF THE SECOND PART

SECTION III
OF THE THIRD PART

SECTION IV
OF THE FOURTH PART

SECTION V
OF THE FIFTH PART

SECTION VI
OF THE SIXTH PART

SECTION VII
OF THE SEVENTH PART

SECTION VIII
OF THE EIGHTH PART

SECTION IX
OF THE NINTH PART

SECTION X
OF THE TENTH PART

SECTION XI
OF THE ELEVENTH PART

SECTION XII
OF THE TWELFTH PART

SECTION XIII
OF THE THIRTEENTH PART

SECTION XIV
OF THE FOURTEENTH PART

SECTION XV
OF THE FIFTEENTH PART

SECTION XVI
OF THE SIXTEENTH PART

SECTION XVII
OF THE SEVENTEENTH PART

SECTION XVIII
OF THE EIGHTEENTH PART

SECTION XIX
OF THE NINETEENTH PART

SECTION XX
OF THE TWENTIETH PART

SECTION XXI
OF THE TWENTY-FIRST PART

SECTION XXII
OF THE TWENTY-SECOND PART

SECTION XXIII
OF THE TWENTY-THIRD PART

SECTION XXIV
OF THE TWENTY-FOURTH PART

SECTION XXV
OF THE TWENTY-FIFTH PART

SECTION XXVI
OF THE TWENTY-SIXTH PART

SECTION XXVII
OF THE TWENTY-SEVENTH PART

SECTION XXVIII
OF THE TWENTY-EIGHTH PART

SECTION XXIX
OF THE TWENTY-NINTH PART

SECTION XXX
OF THE THIRTIETH PART

741

CHAPTER II
GENERAL DIRECTIONS FOR AN UPRIGHT LIFE

SECTION I
OF THE FIRST PART

SECTION II
OF THE SECOND PART

SECTION III
OF THE THIRD PART

SECTION IV
OF THE FOURTH PART

SECTION V
OF THE FIFTH PART

SECTION VI
OF THE SIXTH PART

SECTION VII
OF THE SEVENTH PART

SECTION VIII
OF THE EIGHTH PART

SECTION IX
OF THE NINTH PART

SECTION X
OF THE TENTH PART

SECTION XI
OF THE ELEVENTH PART

SECTION XII
OF THE TWELFTH PART

SECTION XIII
OF THE THIRTEENTH PART

SECTION XIV
OF THE FOURTEENTH PART

SECTION XV
OF THE FIFTEENTH PART

SECTION XVI
OF THE SIXTEENTH PART

SECTION XVII
OF THE SEVENTEENTH PART

SECTION XVIII
OF THE EIGHTEENTH PART

SECTION XIX
OF THE NINETEENTH PART

SECTION XX
OF THE TWENTIETH PART

SECTION XXI
OF THE TWENTY-FIRST PART

SECTION XXII
OF THE TWENTY-SECOND PART

SECTION XXIII
OF THE TWENTY-THIRD PART

SECTION XXIV
OF THE TWENTY-FOURTH PART

SECTION XXV
OF THE TWENTY-FIFTH PART

SECTION XXVI
OF THE TWENTY-SIXTH PART

SECTION XXVII
OF THE TWENTY-SEVENTH PART

SECTION XXVIII
OF THE TWENTY-EIGHTH PART

SECTION XXIX
OF THE TWENTY-NINTH PART

SECTION XXX
OF THE THIRTIETH PART

742

CHAPTER II
GENERAL DIRECTIONS FOR AN UPRIGHT LIFE

SECTION I
OF THE FIRST PART

SECTION II
OF THE SECOND PART

SECTION III
OF THE THIRD PART

SECTION IV
OF THE FOURTH PART

SECTION V
OF THE FIFTH PART

SECTION VI
OF THE SIXTH PART

SECTION VII
OF THE SEVENTH PART

SECTION VIII
OF THE EIGHTH PART

SECTION IX
OF THE NINTH PART

SECTION X
OF THE TENTH PART

SECTION XI
OF THE ELEVENTH PART

SECTION XII
OF THE TWELFTH PART

SECTION XIII
OF THE THIRTEENTH PART

SECTION XIV
OF THE FOURTEENTH PART

SECTION XV
OF THE FIFTEENTH PART

SECTION XVI
OF THE SIXTEENTH PART

SECTION XVII
OF THE SEVENTEENTH PART

SECTION XVIII
OF THE EIGHTEENTH PART

SECTION XIX
OF THE NINETEENTH PART

SECTION XX
OF THE TWENTIETH PART

SECTION XXI
OF THE TWENTY-FIRST PART

SECTION XXII
OF THE TWENTY-SECOND PART

SECTION XXIII
OF THE TWENTY-THIRD PART

SECTION XXIV
OF THE TWENTY-FOURTH PART

SECTION XXV
OF THE TWENTY-FIFTH PART

SECTION XXVI
OF THE TWENTY-SIXTH PART

SECTION XXVII
OF THE TWENTY-SEVENTH PART

SECTION XXVIII
OF THE TWENTY-EIGHTH PART

SECTION XXIX
OF THE TWENTY-NINTH PART

SECTION XXX
OF THE THIRTIETH PART

743

744

THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

CHAPTER III
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION I
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION II
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION III
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION IV
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION V
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION VI
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION VII
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION VIII
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION IX
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION X
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION XI
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION XII
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION XIII
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION XIV
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION XV
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION XVI
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION XVII
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION XVIII
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION XIX
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION XX
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION XXI
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION XXII
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION XXIII
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION XXIV
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION XXV
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION XXVI
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION XXVII
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION XXVIII
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION XXIX
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

SECTION XXX
OF THE
GENERAL DIRECTION
OF THE
LIFE
OF THE
SACRED
SOCIETY
OF
JESUS

Page 745 CHRISTIAN PRINCIPLES

The first of these is the duty of subjects to obey their rulers. This is a duty that is based on the Christian principle of obedience to God. The Bible teaches that we should obey God rather than men (Acts 5:29). However, this does not mean that we should ignore the laws of the land. The Bible also teaches that we should obey the laws of the land (Romans 13:1-7). This is because the laws of the land are established by God and are meant to promote the good of the community. Therefore, we have a duty to obey the laws of the land as long as they do not conflict with the laws of God.

The second of these is the duty of subjects to pay taxes to their rulers. This is also a duty that is based on the Christian principle of obedience to God. The Bible teaches that we should pay taxes to the authorities (Romans 13:6-7). This is because the authorities are established by God and are meant to promote the good of the community. Therefore, we have a duty to pay taxes to the authorities as long as they do not conflict with the laws of God.

The third of these is the duty of subjects to support their rulers. This is also a duty that is based on the Christian principle of obedience to God. The Bible teaches that we should support the authorities (Romans 13:1-7). This is because the authorities are established by God and are meant to promote the good of the community. Therefore, we have a duty to support the authorities as long as they do not conflict with the laws of God.



Page 746 CHRISTIAN PRINCIPLES

The fourth of these is the duty of subjects to respect the rights of their rulers. This is also a duty that is based on the Christian principle of obedience to God. The Bible teaches that we should respect the authorities (Romans 13:1-7). This is because the authorities are established by God and are meant to promote the good of the community. Therefore, we have a duty to respect the authorities as long as they do not conflict with the laws of God.

The fifth of these is the duty of subjects to love their rulers. This is also a duty that is based on the Christian principle of obedience to God. The Bible teaches that we should love the authorities (Romans 13:1-7). This is because the authorities are established by God and are meant to promote the good of the community. Therefore, we have a duty to love the authorities as long as they do not conflict with the laws of God.



Page 747 CHRISTIAN PRINCIPLES

The sixth of these is the duty of subjects to be loyal to their rulers. This is also a duty that is based on the Christian principle of obedience to God. The Bible teaches that we should be loyal to the authorities (Romans 13:1-7). This is because the authorities are established by God and are meant to promote the good of the community. Therefore, we have a duty to be loyal to the authorities as long as they do not conflict with the laws of God.

The seventh of these is the duty of subjects to be obedient to their rulers. This is also a duty that is based on the Christian principle of obedience to God. The Bible teaches that we should be obedient to the authorities (Romans 13:1-7). This is because the authorities are established by God and are meant to promote the good of the community. Therefore, we have a duty to be obedient to the authorities as long as they do not conflict with the laws of God.



Page 748 CHRISTIAN PRINCIPLES

The eighth of these is the duty of subjects to be faithful to their rulers. This is also a duty that is based on the Christian principle of obedience to God. The Bible teaches that we should be faithful to the authorities (Romans 13:1-7). This is because the authorities are established by God and are meant to promote the good of the community. Therefore, we have a duty to be faithful to the authorities as long as they do not conflict with the laws of God.

The ninth of these is the duty of subjects to be honest to their rulers. This is also a duty that is based on the Christian principle of obedience to God. The Bible teaches that we should be honest to the authorities (Romans 13:1-7). This is because the authorities are established by God and are meant to promote the good of the community. Therefore, we have a duty to be honest to the authorities as long as they do not conflict with the laws of God.



748
GENERAL DIRECTION
The first of the three directions is that the subjects of a ruler should be obedient to him. This is a general principle of duty, and it is one that is common to all societies. The second direction is that the subjects should be loyal to their ruler. This is a more specific principle, and it is one that is also common to all societies. The third direction is that the subjects should be respectful to their ruler. This is a more specific principle, and it is one that is also common to all societies.

749
GENERAL DIRECTION
The second of the three directions is that the subjects of a ruler should be loyal to their ruler. This is a more specific principle, and it is one that is also common to all societies. The third direction is that the subjects should be respectful to their ruler. This is a more specific principle, and it is one that is also common to all societies.

750
GENERAL DIRECTION
The third of the three directions is that the subjects of a ruler should be respectful to their ruler. This is a more specific principle, and it is one that is also common to all societies.



Page 752
CHRISTIAN PRUDENCE

The first of these is the duty of subjects to obey their rulers. This duty is derived from the natural law of God, which requires that we should give to God what is His due, and to the ruler what is his due. The ruler is God's representative on earth, and his authority is derived from God. Therefore, to disobey the ruler is to disobey God. This duty is not absolute, however, for it is subject to the higher law of God. If a ruler's commands are contrary to the law of God, then subjects are not bound to obey him. In such cases, subjects are required to obey God rather than man.

The second duty of subjects is to pay taxes to their rulers. This duty is also derived from the natural law of God, which requires that we should give to God what is His due, and to the ruler what is his due. Taxes are a necessary part of the ruler's revenue, and they are used to maintain the ruler's authority and to provide for the needs of the state. Therefore, to refuse to pay taxes is to refuse to give to the ruler what is his due, and this is a violation of the natural law of God.

The third duty of subjects is to support their rulers. This duty is also derived from the natural law of God, which requires that we should give to God what is His due, and to the ruler what is his due. Support is a necessary part of the ruler's revenue, and it is used to maintain the ruler's authority and to provide for the needs of the state. Therefore, to refuse to support the ruler is to refuse to give to the ruler what is his due, and this is a violation of the natural law of God.

752

Page 753
CHRISTIAN PRUDENCE

The fourth duty of subjects is to defend their rulers. This duty is also derived from the natural law of God, which requires that we should give to God what is His due, and to the ruler what is his due. Defense is a necessary part of the ruler's revenue, and it is used to maintain the ruler's authority and to provide for the needs of the state. Therefore, to refuse to defend the ruler is to refuse to give to the ruler what is his due, and this is a violation of the natural law of God.

The fifth duty of subjects is to respect their rulers. This duty is also derived from the natural law of God, which requires that we should give to God what is His due, and to the ruler what is his due. Respect is a necessary part of the ruler's revenue, and it is used to maintain the ruler's authority and to provide for the needs of the state. Therefore, to refuse to respect the ruler is to refuse to give to the ruler what is his due, and this is a violation of the natural law of God.

753

Page 754
CHRISTIAN PRUDENCE

The sixth duty of subjects is to love their rulers. This duty is also derived from the natural law of God, which requires that we should give to God what is His due, and to the ruler what is his due. Love is a necessary part of the ruler's revenue, and it is used to maintain the ruler's authority and to provide for the needs of the state. Therefore, to refuse to love the ruler is to refuse to give to the ruler what is his due, and this is a violation of the natural law of God.

The seventh duty of subjects is to honor their rulers. This duty is also derived from the natural law of God, which requires that we should give to God what is His due, and to the ruler what is his due. Honor is a necessary part of the ruler's revenue, and it is used to maintain the ruler's authority and to provide for the needs of the state. Therefore, to refuse to honor the ruler is to refuse to give to the ruler what is his due, and this is a violation of the natural law of God.

754

274 CHRISTOPHER HARRINGTON Page 274
The first of these is the duty of subjects to obey the laws of their country. This duty is derived from the natural law of God, which requires that we should do unto others as we would be done by. The laws of the country are made by the representatives of the people, and it is their duty to obey them as long as they are just and reasonable. If the laws are unjust or unreasonable, it is the duty of the subjects to petition the rulers for their amendment. The second duty is the duty of subjects to pay their taxes. This duty is also derived from the natural law of God, which requires that we should support the government that protects our rights and liberties. The third duty is the duty of subjects to defend their country. This duty is also derived from the natural law of God, which requires that we should defend our rights and liberties against any unjust or unreasonable power.

755

275 CHRISTOPHER HARRINGTON Page 275
The fourth duty is the duty of subjects to support the rulers. This duty is also derived from the natural law of God, which requires that we should support the government that protects our rights and liberties. The fifth duty is the duty of subjects to petition the rulers. This duty is also derived from the natural law of God, which requires that we should petition the rulers for the amendment of unjust or unreasonable laws. The sixth duty is the duty of subjects to resist the rulers. This duty is also derived from the natural law of God, which requires that we should resist any unjust or unreasonable power.

756

276 CHRISTOPHER HARRINGTON Page 276
The seventh duty is the duty of subjects to support the laws. This duty is also derived from the natural law of God, which requires that we should support the government that protects our rights and liberties. The eighth duty is the duty of subjects to defend the laws. This duty is also derived from the natural law of God, which requires that we should defend our rights and liberties against any unjust or unreasonable power. The ninth duty is the duty of subjects to petition the laws. This duty is also derived from the natural law of God, which requires that we should petition the rulers for the amendment of unjust or unreasonable laws. The tenth duty is the duty of subjects to resist the laws. This duty is also derived from the natural law of God, which requires that we should resist any unjust or unreasonable power.

757

188 UNIVERSAL JURISPRUDENCE

... the ruler is not bound by the law of God, but only by the law of man. ...

189 UNIVERSAL JURISPRUDENCE

... the ruler is not bound by the law of God, but only by the law of man. ...

190 UNIVERSAL JURISPRUDENCE

... the ruler is not bound by the law of God, but only by the law of man. ...



286
DIRECTIONS TO SUBJECTS CONCERNING THEIR DUTY TO RULERS
Page 286

...and the subjects of the ruler are to be obedient to him in all things which he commands, and to be faithful to him in all things which he trusts to them. ...

287
DIRECTIONS TO SUBJECTS CONCERNING THEIR DUTY TO RULERS
Page 287

...and the subjects of the ruler are to be obedient to him in all things which he commands, and to be faithful to him in all things which he trusts to them. ...

288
DIRECTIONS TO SUBJECTS CONCERNING THEIR DUTY TO RULERS
Page 288

...and the subjects of the ruler are to be obedient to him in all things which he commands, and to be faithful to him in all things which he trusts to them. ...





Page 165 CHRISTIAN PROTECTA 208
The first of these is the duty of the lawyer to God. This duty is derived from the fact that the lawyer is a creature of God, and as such is bound to God by a special bond of love and loyalty. This bond is the basis of the lawyer's duty to God, and it is this duty that is the foundation of the lawyer's duty to his client and to the law.
The second of these is the duty of the lawyer to his client. This duty is derived from the fact that the lawyer is a professional, and as such is bound to his client by a special bond of trust and confidence. This bond is the basis of the lawyer's duty to his client, and it is this duty that is the foundation of the lawyer's duty to God and to the law.
The third of these is the duty of the lawyer to the law. This duty is derived from the fact that the lawyer is a member of the legal profession, and as such is bound to the law by a special bond of respect and obedience. This bond is the basis of the lawyer's duty to the law, and it is this duty that is the foundation of the lawyer's duty to God and to his client.
The fourth of these is the duty of the lawyer to society. This duty is derived from the fact that the lawyer is a member of the community, and as such is bound to society by a special bond of service and responsibility. This bond is the basis of the lawyer's duty to society, and it is this duty that is the foundation of the lawyer's duty to God, to his client, and to the law.
The fifth of these is the duty of the lawyer to himself. This duty is derived from the fact that the lawyer is a human being, and as such is bound to himself by a special bond of self-respect and self-interest. This bond is the basis of the lawyer's duty to himself, and it is this duty that is the foundation of the lawyer's duty to God, to his client, to the law, and to society.



Page 166 CHRISTIAN PROTECTA 209
The first of these is the duty of the lawyer to God. This duty is derived from the fact that the lawyer is a creature of God, and as such is bound to God by a special bond of love and loyalty. This bond is the basis of the lawyer's duty to God, and it is this duty that is the foundation of the lawyer's duty to his client and to the law.
The second of these is the duty of the lawyer to his client. This duty is derived from the fact that the lawyer is a professional, and as such is bound to his client by a special bond of trust and confidence. This bond is the basis of the lawyer's duty to his client, and it is this duty that is the foundation of the lawyer's duty to God and to the law.
The third of these is the duty of the lawyer to the law. This duty is derived from the fact that the lawyer is a member of the legal profession, and as such is bound to the law by a special bond of respect and obedience. This bond is the basis of the lawyer's duty to the law, and it is this duty that is the foundation of the lawyer's duty to God and to his client.
The fourth of these is the duty of the lawyer to society. This duty is derived from the fact that the lawyer is a member of the community, and as such is bound to society by a special bond of service and responsibility. This bond is the basis of the lawyer's duty to society, and it is this duty that is the foundation of the lawyer's duty to God, to his client, and to the law.
The fifth of these is the duty of the lawyer to himself. This duty is derived from the fact that the lawyer is a human being, and as such is bound to himself by a special bond of self-respect and self-interest. This bond is the basis of the lawyer's duty to himself, and it is this duty that is the foundation of the lawyer's duty to God, to his client, to the law, and to society.





Page 773

CHAPTER VI.

DIRECTIONS TO SCHOOLMASTERS.

SECTION I.

OF THE QUALIFICATIONS OF SCHOOLMASTERS.

SECTION II.

OF THE DUTIES OF SCHOOLMASTERS.

SECTION III.

OF THE MANNER OF TEACHING.

SECTION IV.

OF THE DISCIPLINE OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION V.

OF THE CARE OF THE SCHOOLS.

SECTION VI.

OF THE CONDUCT OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION VII.

OF THE REWARDS OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION VIII.

OF THE PUNISHMENTS OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION IX.

OF THE VISITATION OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION X.

OF THE RECORDS OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION XI.

OF THE ACCOUNTS OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION XII.

OF THE APPROPRIATION OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION XIII.

OF THE IMPROVEMENT OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION XIV.

OF THE EXTENSION OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION XV.

OF THE ABOLITION OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION XVI.

OF THE REFORMATION OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION XVII.

OF THE ESTABLISHMENT OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION XVIII.

OF THE SUPPORT OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION XIX.

OF THE PROTECTION OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION XX.

OF THE REGULATION OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION XXI.

OF THE SUPERVISION OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION XXII.

OF THE INSPECTION OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION XXIII.

OF THE REPORTS OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION XXIV.

OF THE REVIEWS OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION XXV.

OF THE REVISIONS OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION XXVI.

OF THE REFORMS OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION XXVII.

OF THE RECONSTRUCTIONS OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION XXVIII.

OF THE REORGANIZATIONS OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION XXIX.

OF THE RESTRUCTURINGS OF SCHOOLS.

SECTION XXX.

OF THE REFORMATIONS OF SCHOOLS.

774

CHAPTER XXIV.

OF THE DUTY OF SOLDIERS.

THE first duty of a soldier is to obey the commands of his officers, and to follow the orders of his superiors. He must be ready to fight, and to die for his country. He must be brave, and courageous. He must be loyal, and faithful. He must be honest, and just. He must be kind, and merciful. He must be clean, and neat. He must be healthy, and strong. He must be diligent, and industrious. He must be patient, and persevering. He must be cheerful, and contented. He must be respectful, and courteous. He must be obedient, and submissive. He must be obedient, and submissive. He must be obedient, and submissive.



775

CHAPTER XXV.

OF THE DUTY OF SOLDIERS.

THE first duty of a soldier is to obey the commands of his officers, and to follow the orders of his superiors. He must be ready to fight, and to die for his country. He must be brave, and courageous. He must be loyal, and faithful. He must be honest, and just. He must be kind, and merciful. He must be clean, and neat. He must be healthy, and strong. He must be diligent, and industrious. He must be patient, and persevering. He must be cheerful, and contented. He must be respectful, and courteous. He must be obedient, and submissive. He must be obedient, and submissive. He must be obedient, and submissive.



776

CHAPTER XXVI.

OF THE DUTY OF SOLDIERS.

THE first duty of a soldier is to obey the commands of his officers, and to follow the orders of his superiors. He must be ready to fight, and to die for his country. He must be brave, and courageous. He must be loyal, and faithful. He must be honest, and just. He must be kind, and merciful. He must be clean, and neat. He must be healthy, and strong. He must be diligent, and industrious. He must be patient, and persevering. He must be cheerful, and contented. He must be respectful, and courteous. He must be obedient, and submissive. He must be obedient, and submissive. He must be obedient, and submissive.



777

CHAPTER XXVII.

OF THE DUTY OF SOLDIERS.

THE first duty of a soldier is to obey the commands of his officers, and to follow the orders of his superiors. He must be ready to fight, and to die for his country. He must be brave, and courageous. He must be loyal, and faithful. He must be honest, and just. He must be kind, and merciful. He must be clean, and neat. He must be healthy, and strong. He must be diligent, and industrious. He must be patient, and persevering. He must be cheerful, and contented. He must be respectful, and courteous. He must be obedient, and submissive. He must be obedient, and submissive. He must be obedient, and submissive.



Small, faint text block, likely a page header or a very small image, containing illegible characters and possibly a small graphic or logo.

Page 25 CHAPTER 5
The text on this page discusses the legal implications of forgiving a debt, particularly in the context of bankruptcy. It explains that once a debt is discharged in bankruptcy, the creditor is generally prohibited from attempting to collect the debt again. However, there are exceptions, such as when the debt was not included in the bankruptcy filing or if the debtor obtained the discharge through fraud. The text also touches upon the moral and ethical aspects of debt forgiveness, noting that while the law provides a clear path forward, the decision to forgive a debt often involves personal judgment and compassion.



Page 26 CHAPTER 5
This page continues the discussion on debt forgiveness, focusing on the practical steps involved in the process. It details how a debtor can negotiate with creditors to settle a debt for less than the full amount owed, a process often used as an alternative to bankruptcy. The text provides advice on how to approach these negotiations, including the importance of being honest about the debtor's financial situation and the need to get any settlement agreement in writing. Additionally, it discusses the role of debt management companies and how they can assist in negotiating with creditors on behalf of the debtor.



Page 27 CHAPTER 5
The text on this page explores the concept of debt forgiveness from a broader perspective, including its impact on the economy and society. It discusses how widespread debt forgiveness could potentially stimulate economic growth by increasing disposable income and reducing the burden of debt on households. However, it also addresses concerns about the fairness of such measures, particularly for those who have worked hard to pay off their debts. The text concludes by emphasizing the importance of responsible borrowing and the need for a balanced approach to debt management.



789
 FEDERAL RESERVE BANK OF ST. LOUIS
 In the case of the Federal Reserve Bank of St. Louis, the court held that the bank's failure to comply with the requirements of the Equal Credit Opportunity Act (ECOA) constituted a violation of the law. The court found that the bank's policy of denying credit to individuals based on their race was discriminatory and therefore illegal. The bank's policy was found to be in violation of the ECOA, which prohibits any discrimination on the basis of race in the extension of credit. The court ordered the bank to pay damages to the individuals who had been denied credit on the basis of their race.

790
 FEDERAL RESERVE BANK OF ST. LOUIS
 In the case of the Federal Reserve Bank of St. Louis, the court held that the bank's failure to comply with the requirements of the Equal Credit Opportunity Act (ECOA) constituted a violation of the law. The court found that the bank's policy of denying credit to individuals based on their race was discriminatory and therefore illegal. The bank's policy was found to be in violation of the ECOA, which prohibits any discrimination on the basis of race in the extension of credit. The court ordered the bank to pay damages to the individuals who had been denied credit on the basis of their race.

789

Page 790
REGULATIONS CONCERNING THE PROSECUTION OF CRIMES AGAINST HUMANITY
ARTICLE 7
CRIMINAL RESPONSIBILITY
1. The fact that an accused person acted pursuant to an order of a superior or was acting on behalf of a government or organization shall not free him from responsibility if it was manifestly apparent to him that the order was manifestly unjust. The fact that the accused acted pursuant to an order of a superior shall not constitute a defense in any of the following cases: (a) the commission of a crime against humanity; (b) the commission of a crime against peace; (c) the commission of a crime against the laws and customs of war; (d) the commission of a crime against the common interest of humanity.



Page 791
REGULATIONS CONCERNING THE PROSECUTION OF CRIMES AGAINST HUMANITY
ARTICLE 8
CRIMINAL RESPONSIBILITY
2. The fact that an accused person acted pursuant to an order of a superior or was acting on behalf of a government or organization shall not free him from responsibility if it was manifestly apparent to him that the order was manifestly unjust. The fact that the accused acted pursuant to an order of a superior shall not constitute a defense in any of the following cases: (a) the commission of a crime against humanity; (b) the commission of a crime against peace; (c) the commission of a crime against the laws and customs of war; (d) the commission of a crime against the common interest of humanity.



Page 792
REGULATIONS CONCERNING THE PROSECUTION OF CRIMES AGAINST HUMANITY
ARTICLE 9
CRIMINAL RESPONSIBILITY
3. The fact that an accused person acted pursuant to an order of a superior or was acting on behalf of a government or organization shall not free him from responsibility if it was manifestly apparent to him that the order was manifestly unjust. The fact that the accused acted pursuant to an order of a superior shall not constitute a defense in any of the following cases: (a) the commission of a crime against humanity; (b) the commission of a crime against peace; (c) the commission of a crime against the laws and customs of war; (d) the commission of a crime against the common interest of humanity.



Page 793
REGULATIONS CONCERNING THE PROSECUTION OF CRIMES AGAINST HUMANITY
ARTICLE 10
CRIMINAL RESPONSIBILITY
4. The fact that an accused person acted pursuant to an order of a superior or was acting on behalf of a government or organization shall not free him from responsibility if it was manifestly apparent to him that the order was manifestly unjust. The fact that the accused acted pursuant to an order of a superior shall not constitute a defense in any of the following cases: (a) the commission of a crime against humanity; (b) the commission of a crime against peace; (c) the commission of a crime against the laws and customs of war; (d) the commission of a crime against the common interest of humanity.



Chapter XI: Special Directions to Escape the Guilt of Persecution

Page 793
CRIMINAL PROCEDURE

Section 110. (a) In a prosecution for a crime under this title, the accused is presumed to be sane at the time of the commission of the crime, and it is the duty of the prosecution to prove the guilt of the accused beyond a reasonable doubt. (b) In a prosecution for a crime under this title, the accused is presumed to be sane at the time of the commission of the crime, and it is the duty of the prosecution to prove the guilt of the accused beyond a reasonable doubt.

Page 794
CRIMINAL PROCEDURE

Section 111. (a) In a prosecution for a crime under this title, the accused is presumed to be sane at the time of the commission of the crime, and it is the duty of the prosecution to prove the guilt of the accused beyond a reasonable doubt. (b) In a prosecution for a crime under this title, the accused is presumed to be sane at the time of the commission of the crime, and it is the duty of the prosecution to prove the guilt of the accused beyond a reasonable doubt.

Page 795
CRIMINAL PROCEDURE

Section 112. (a) In a prosecution for a crime under this title, the accused is presumed to be sane at the time of the commission of the crime, and it is the duty of the prosecution to prove the guilt of the accused beyond a reasonable doubt. (b) In a prosecution for a crime under this title, the accused is presumed to be sane at the time of the commission of the crime, and it is the duty of the prosecution to prove the guilt of the accused beyond a reasonable doubt.

794

795

796

Page 796
GENERAL INSTRUCTIONS
The following instructions are intended to guide the Commission in its work. They are not intended to be exhaustive and the Commission may, in the course of its work, develop further instructions. The Commission shall be guided by the principles of justice and equity and shall take into account the special circumstances of each case.

797

Page 797
GENERAL INSTRUCTIONS
The following instructions are intended to guide the Commission in its work. They are not intended to be exhaustive and the Commission may, in the course of its work, develop further instructions. The Commission shall be guided by the principles of justice and equity and shall take into account the special circumstances of each case.

798

Page 798
GENERAL INSTRUCTIONS
The following instructions are intended to guide the Commission in its work. They are not intended to be exhaustive and the Commission may, in the course of its work, develop further instructions. The Commission shall be guided by the principles of justice and equity and shall take into account the special circumstances of each case.

799

Small, faint, illegible text, likely a scan artifact or bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.

CHAPTER 30
DIRECTIONS AGAINST SCANDAL GIVEN

SECTION 30.1. The purpose of this section is to provide directions against scandal given by a witness in a trial. The section applies to a witness who has given evidence in a trial and who is found to have given evidence which is scandalous or otherwise improper. The court may give directions to the jury to disregard the evidence given by the witness and to return a verdict on the basis of the evidence given by the other witnesses. The court may also give directions to the jury to disregard the evidence given by the witness and to return a verdict on the basis of the evidence given by the other witnesses. The court may also give directions to the jury to disregard the evidence given by the witness and to return a verdict on the basis of the evidence given by the other witnesses.

800

CHAPTER 31
DIRECTIONS AGAINST SCANDAL GIVEN

SECTION 31.1. The purpose of this section is to provide directions against scandal given by a witness in a trial. The section applies to a witness who has given evidence in a trial and who is found to have given evidence which is scandalous or otherwise improper. The court may give directions to the jury to disregard the evidence given by the witness and to return a verdict on the basis of the evidence given by the other witnesses. The court may also give directions to the jury to disregard the evidence given by the witness and to return a verdict on the basis of the evidence given by the other witnesses. The court may also give directions to the jury to disregard the evidence given by the witness and to return a verdict on the basis of the evidence given by the other witnesses.

801

CHAPTER 32
DIRECTIONS AGAINST SCANDAL GIVEN

SECTION 32.1. The purpose of this section is to provide directions against scandal given by a witness in a trial. The section applies to a witness who has given evidence in a trial and who is found to have given evidence which is scandalous or otherwise improper. The court may give directions to the jury to disregard the evidence given by the witness and to return a verdict on the basis of the evidence given by the other witnesses. The court may also give directions to the jury to disregard the evidence given by the witness and to return a verdict on the basis of the evidence given by the other witnesses. The court may also give directions to the jury to disregard the evidence given by the witness and to return a verdict on the basis of the evidence given by the other witnesses.

802

803

Page 804
EXHIBIT 12-1
[The text in this block is extremely small and illegible.]

804

Page 805
EXHIBIT 12-2
[The text in this block is extremely small and illegible.]

805

Page 806
EXHIBIT 12-3
[The text in this block is extremely small and illegible.]

806



810

CHAPTER XVIII
THE HISTORY OF THE GOSPEL OF JOHN

THE GOSPEL OF JOHN IS THE ONLY ONE OF THE GOSPELS WHICH IS CALLED BY THE NAME OF THE APOSTLE WHO WRITED IT. IT IS THE ONLY ONE WHICH IS CALLED BY THE NAME OF THE APOSTLE WHO WRITED IT. IT IS THE ONLY ONE WHICH IS CALLED BY THE NAME OF THE APOSTLE WHO WRITED IT.



811

CHAPTER XIX
THE HISTORY OF THE GOSPEL OF MATTHEW

THE GOSPEL OF MATTHEW IS THE ONLY ONE OF THE GOSPELS WHICH IS CALLED BY THE NAME OF THE APOSTLE WHO WRITED IT. IT IS THE ONLY ONE WHICH IS CALLED BY THE NAME OF THE APOSTLE WHO WRITED IT. IT IS THE ONLY ONE WHICH IS CALLED BY THE NAME OF THE APOSTLE WHO WRITED IT.



812

CHAPTER XX
THE HISTORY OF THE GOSPEL OF MARK

THE GOSPEL OF MARK IS THE ONLY ONE OF THE GOSPELS WHICH IS CALLED BY THE NAME OF THE APOSTLE WHO WRITED IT. IT IS THE ONLY ONE WHICH IS CALLED BY THE NAME OF THE APOSTLE WHO WRITED IT. IT IS THE ONLY ONE WHICH IS CALLED BY THE NAME OF THE APOSTLE WHO WRITED IT.

CHAPTER XV
GENERAL DIRECTIONS FOR FURTHERING SALVATION

SECTION 1. The purpose of this chapter is to provide general directions for the furthering of salvation in the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. These directions are intended to guide the members of the Church in their personal and family lives, and to provide a framework for the Church's social and political involvement.

SECTION 2. The members of the Church are to be diligent in their personal and family lives, and to strive for the highest degree of holiness. They are to be obedient to the commandments of God, and to keep His word. They are to be diligent in their study of the scriptures, and to be diligent in their attendance at Church meetings. They are to be diligent in their service to the community, and to be diligent in their support of the Church's mission.

SECTION 3. The members of the Church are to be diligent in their personal and family lives, and to strive for the highest degree of holiness. They are to be obedient to the commandments of God, and to keep His word. They are to be diligent in their study of the scriptures, and to be diligent in their attendance at Church meetings. They are to be diligent in their service to the community, and to be diligent in their support of the Church's mission.

SECTION 4. The members of the Church are to be diligent in their personal and family lives, and to strive for the highest degree of holiness. They are to be obedient to the commandments of God, and to keep His word. They are to be diligent in their study of the scriptures, and to be diligent in their attendance at Church meetings. They are to be diligent in their service to the community, and to be diligent in their support of the Church's mission.

SECTION 5. The members of the Church are to be diligent in their personal and family lives, and to strive for the highest degree of holiness. They are to be obedient to the commandments of God, and to keep His word. They are to be diligent in their study of the scriptures, and to be diligent in their attendance at Church meetings. They are to be diligent in their service to the community, and to be diligent in their support of the Church's mission.

Page 315

1. The Holy Spirit is the source of all grace and life in the Church. He is the one who sanctifies and unites us to Christ, the Son of God. He is the one who gives us the power to live in love, joy, and peace, and to witness to the Gospel in our world.

2. The Holy Spirit is the one who gives us the gifts of wisdom, understanding, counsel, fortitude, knowledge, piety, and fear of the Lord. These gifts are necessary for us to live in holiness and to serve the Church and the world.

3. The Holy Spirit is the one who gives us the charisms or special gifts, such as prophecy, teaching, healing, and leadership. These gifts are given to us for the good of the Church and the world.

4. The Holy Spirit is the one who gives us the strength to resist the devil, the flesh, and the world, and to overcome all our sins. He is the one who gives us the power to love our neighbors as ourselves, and to love God with all our heart, mind, and strength.

5. The Holy Spirit is the one who gives us the power to evangelize and to bring the Gospel to all people. He is the one who gives us the courage to stand up for the truth and to defend the Church's teaching.

6. The Holy Spirit is the one who gives us the power to live in unity and harmony with one another. He is the one who gives us the power to forgive and to be forgiven, and to live in peace with all people.

7. The Holy Spirit is the one who gives us the power to live in hope and to wait for the Lord's return. He is the one who gives us the power to live in love and to be loved by all people.

8. The Holy Spirit is the one who gives us the power to live in faith and to believe in the Gospel. He is the one who gives us the power to live in obedience to the Church and to the Pope, and to follow the teachings of the Holy Scriptures.

9. The Holy Spirit is the one who gives us the power to live in humility and to serve one another. He is the one who gives us the power to live in poverty and to share with the poor, and to live in chastity and to be faithful to our spouses.

10. The Holy Spirit is the one who gives us the power to live in justice and to work for the common good. He is the one who gives us the power to live in peace and to work for the reconciliation of all people, and to live in hope and to wait for the Lord's return.

Page 316

1. The Holy Spirit is the one who gives us the power to live in love and to be loved by all people. He is the one who gives us the power to live in unity and harmony with one another, and to live in peace with all people.

2. The Holy Spirit is the one who gives us the power to live in hope and to wait for the Lord's return. He is the one who gives us the power to live in love and to be loved by all people.

3. The Holy Spirit is the one who gives us the power to live in faith and to believe in the Gospel. He is the one who gives us the power to live in obedience to the Church and to the Pope, and to follow the teachings of the Holy Scriptures.

4. The Holy Spirit is the one who gives us the power to live in humility and to serve one another. He is the one who gives us the power to live in poverty and to share with the poor, and to live in chastity and to be faithful to our spouses.

5. The Holy Spirit is the one who gives us the power to live in justice and to work for the common good. He is the one who gives us the power to live in peace and to work for the reconciliation of all people, and to live in hope and to wait for the Lord's return.

6. The Holy Spirit is the one who gives us the power to live in love and to be loved by all people. He is the one who gives us the power to live in unity and harmony with one another, and to live in peace with all people.

7. The Holy Spirit is the one who gives us the power to live in hope and to wait for the Lord's return. He is the one who gives us the power to live in love and to be loved by all people.

8. The Holy Spirit is the one who gives us the power to live in faith and to believe in the Gospel. He is the one who gives us the power to live in obedience to the Church and to the Pope, and to follow the teachings of the Holy Scriptures.

9. The Holy Spirit is the one who gives us the power to live in humility and to serve one another. He is the one who gives us the power to live in poverty and to share with the poor, and to live in chastity and to be faithful to our spouses.

10. The Holy Spirit is the one who gives us the power to live in justice and to work for the common good. He is the one who gives us the power to live in peace and to work for the reconciliation of all people, and to live in hope and to wait for the Lord's return.

Chapter XVII: Directions for Keeping Peace with All Men

819

Page 819
CHAPTER XVII
Directions for Keeping Peace with All Men
This chapter contains the text of the 17th chapter of the 1689 Confession of Faith, which outlines the duties of civil magistrates and the rights of the people.

820

Page 820
CHAPTER XVII
Directions for Keeping Peace with All Men
This page continues the text of the 17th chapter of the 1689 Confession of Faith, detailing the responsibilities of the civil magistrate and the rights of the people.

821

Page 821
CHAPTER XVII
Directions for Keeping Peace with All Men
This page continues the text of the 17th chapter of the 1689 Confession of Faith, discussing the relationship between the church and the state.

822



Page 823 CHAPTER XVIII

CHAPTER XVIII

CHAPTER XVIII

823

Page 824 CHAPTER XVIII

CHAPTER XVIII

CHAPTER XVIII

824

Page 825 CHAPTER XVIII

CHAPTER XVIII

CHAPTER XVIII

825

Page 826 CHAPTER XVIII

CHAPTER XVIII

CHAPTER XVIII

826

Small, illegible text block, likely a page header or a small section of text from a scanned document.

834

Small, illegible text block, likely a page header or a small section of text from a scanned document.

835

Small, illegible text block, likely a page header or a small section of text from a scanned document.

836

837

837

838

838

839

839

Page 838 INDEX TO THE PROVERBS

And the children shall be brought up in the way of the Lord, and shall not forsake His commandments, when they are old. This is the blessing which shall be upon the man that doeth them. (Psalm 133:1-3)

And the children shall be brought up in the way of the Lord, and shall not forsake His commandments, when they are old. This is the blessing which shall be upon the man that doeth them. (Psalm 133:1-3)

And the children shall be brought up in the way of the Lord, and shall not forsake His commandments, when they are old. This is the blessing which shall be upon the man that doeth them. (Psalm 133:1-3)



Page 839 INDEX TO THE PROVERBS

And the children shall be brought up in the way of the Lord, and shall not forsake His commandments, when they are old. This is the blessing which shall be upon the man that doeth them. (Psalm 133:1-3)

And the children shall be brought up in the way of the Lord, and shall not forsake His commandments, when they are old. This is the blessing which shall be upon the man that doeth them. (Psalm 133:1-3)

And the children shall be brought up in the way of the Lord, and shall not forsake His commandments, when they are old. This is the blessing which shall be upon the man that doeth them. (Psalm 133:1-3)



Page 840 INDEX TO THE PROVERBS

And the children shall be brought up in the way of the Lord, and shall not forsake His commandments, when they are old. This is the blessing which shall be upon the man that doeth them. (Psalm 133:1-3)

And the children shall be brought up in the way of the Lord, and shall not forsake His commandments, when they are old. This is the blessing which shall be upon the man that doeth them. (Psalm 133:1-3)

And the children shall be brought up in the way of the Lord, and shall not forsake His commandments, when they are old. This is the blessing which shall be upon the man that doeth them. (Psalm 133:1-3)



843

RECAPITULATION

... ..

843

844

RECAPITULATION

... ..

844

845

RECAPITULATION

... ..

845

CHAPTER XX
MOTIVES AND DIRECTIONS AGAINST OPPRESSION

THE first question which presents itself is, what are the motives which lead to oppression? The answer is, that the motives are of two kinds, the selfish and the unselfish. The selfish motives are those which are based upon the desire for power, wealth, and honor. The unselfish motives are those which are based upon the desire for the good of the community.

The selfish motives are the more common of the two. They are the motives which lead to the oppression of the weak by the strong, and to the oppression of the poor by the rich. They are the motives which lead to the oppression of the colored race by the white race, and to the oppression of the foreigner by the native.

The unselfish motives are the more rare of the two. They are the motives which lead to the oppression of the strong by the weak, and to the oppression of the rich by the poor. They are the motives which lead to the oppression of the white race by the colored race, and to the oppression of the native by the foreigner.

846

CHAPTER XX
MOTIVES AND DIRECTIONS AGAINST OPPRESSION

THE second question which presents itself is, what are the directions of oppression? The answer is, that the directions are of two kinds, the horizontal and the vertical. The horizontal directions are those which are based upon the desire for the good of the community. The vertical directions are those which are based upon the desire for the good of the individual.

The horizontal directions are the more common of the two. They are the directions which lead to the oppression of the weak by the strong, and to the oppression of the poor by the rich. They are the directions which lead to the oppression of the colored race by the white race, and to the oppression of the foreigner by the native.

The vertical directions are the more rare of the two. They are the directions which lead to the oppression of the strong by the weak, and to the oppression of the rich by the poor. They are the directions which lead to the oppression of the white race by the colored race, and to the oppression of the native by the foreigner.

847

CHAPTER XX
MOTIVES AND DIRECTIONS AGAINST OPPRESSION

THE third question which presents itself is, what are the remedies for oppression? The answer is, that the remedies are of two kinds, the physical and the moral. The physical remedies are those which are based upon the desire for the good of the community. The moral remedies are those which are based upon the desire for the good of the individual.

The physical remedies are the more common of the two. They are the remedies which lead to the oppression of the weak by the strong, and to the oppression of the poor by the rich. They are the remedies which lead to the oppression of the colored race by the white race, and to the oppression of the foreigner by the native.

The moral remedies are the more rare of the two. They are the remedies which lead to the oppression of the strong by the weak, and to the oppression of the rich by the poor. They are the remedies which lead to the oppression of the white race by the colored race, and to the oppression of the native by the foreigner.

848

849

855

CHAPTER XXII. DIRECTIONS. Page 855

THESE DIRECTIONS are intended to be used by the Judge in the trial of a Cause, and to be read to the Jury, in order to inform them of the Law, and to direct them in their Verdict.

SECTION I. OF THE TRIAL OF A CAUSE.

THE TRIAL OF A CAUSE is to be conducted in the following manner, to wit:—

1. The Plaintiff shall first declare the Cause, and shall then produce his Evidence, and shall then close.

2. The Defendant shall then produce his Evidence, and shall then close.

3. The Judge shall then direct the Jury, and shall then retire.

4. The Jury shall then retire, and shall give their Verdict.

5. The Cause shall then be over.

856

CHAPTER XXIII. DIRECTIONS. Page 856

THESE DIRECTIONS are intended to be used by the Judge in the trial of a Cause, and to be read to the Jury, in order to inform them of the Law, and to direct them in their Verdict.

SECTION I. OF THE TRIAL OF A CAUSE.

THE TRIAL OF A CAUSE is to be conducted in the following manner, to wit:—

1. The Plaintiff shall first declare the Cause, and shall then produce his Evidence, and shall then close.

2. The Defendant shall then produce his Evidence, and shall then close.

3. The Judge shall then direct the Jury, and shall then retire.

4. The Jury shall then retire, and shall give their Verdict.

5. The Cause shall then be over.

857

CHAPTER XXIV. DIRECTIONS. Page 857

THESE DIRECTIONS are intended to be used by the Judge in the trial of a Cause, and to be read to the Jury, in order to inform them of the Law, and to direct them in their Verdict.

SECTION I. OF THE TRIAL OF A CAUSE.

THE TRIAL OF A CAUSE is to be conducted in the following manner, to wit:—

1. The Plaintiff shall first declare the Cause, and shall then produce his Evidence, and shall then close.

2. The Defendant shall then produce his Evidence, and shall then close.

3. The Judge shall then direct the Jury, and shall then retire.

4. The Jury shall then retire, and shall give their Verdict.

5. The Cause shall then be over.

858

Page 861
CHAPTER XXIV
OF THE CASES OF AND DIRECTIONS AGAINST CENSORIOUSNESS, AND SINFUL...



Page 862
CHAPTER XXIV
OF THE CASES OF AND DIRECTIONS AGAINST CENSORIOUSNESS, AND SINFUL...



Page 863
CHAPTER XXIV
OF THE CASES OF AND DIRECTIONS AGAINST CENSORIOUSNESS, AND SINFUL...



Page 864
CHAPTER XXIV
OF THE CASES OF AND DIRECTIONS AGAINST CENSORIOUSNESS, AND SINFUL...



868

CHAPTER XXVI

THE first of the two directions against selfishness is the direction against the selfishness of the individual. This is the direction against the selfishness of the individual in the sense in which the word "selfishness" is used in the title of this chapter. It is the direction against the selfishness of the individual in the sense in which the word "selfishness" is used in the title of this chapter. It is the direction against the selfishness of the individual in the sense in which the word "selfishness" is used in the title of this chapter.

869

CHAPTER XXVI

The second of the two directions against selfishness is the direction against the selfishness of the group. This is the direction against the selfishness of the group in the sense in which the word "selfishness" is used in the title of this chapter. It is the direction against the selfishness of the group in the sense in which the word "selfishness" is used in the title of this chapter. It is the direction against the selfishness of the group in the sense in which the word "selfishness" is used in the title of this chapter.

868

869



CHAPTER XXVII
OF THE FIRST PART OF THE SECOND VOLUME
OF THE HISTORY OF THE CONSTITUTION OF THE
COMMONWEALTH OF GREAT BRITAIN
IN THE REIGN OF CHARLES THE SECOND
IN THE YEAR 1685
OF THE FIRST PART OF THE SECOND VOLUME
OF THE HISTORY OF THE CONSTITUTION OF THE
COMMONWEALTH OF GREAT BRITAIN
IN THE REIGN OF CHARLES THE SECOND
IN THE YEAR 1685



CHAPTER XXVIII
OF THE SECOND PART OF THE SECOND VOLUME
OF THE HISTORY OF THE CONSTITUTION OF THE
COMMONWEALTH OF GREAT BRITAIN
IN THE REIGN OF CHARLES THE SECOND
IN THE YEAR 1685
OF THE SECOND PART OF THE SECOND VOLUME
OF THE HISTORY OF THE CONSTITUTION OF THE
COMMONWEALTH OF GREAT BRITAIN
IN THE REIGN OF CHARLES THE SECOND
IN THE YEAR 1685



CHAPTER XXIX
OF THE THIRD PART OF THE SECOND VOLUME
OF THE HISTORY OF THE CONSTITUTION OF THE
COMMONWEALTH OF GREAT BRITAIN
IN THE REIGN OF CHARLES THE SECOND
IN THE YEAR 1685
OF THE THIRD PART OF THE SECOND VOLUME
OF THE HISTORY OF THE CONSTITUTION OF THE
COMMONWEALTH OF GREAT BRITAIN
IN THE REIGN OF CHARLES THE SECOND
IN THE YEAR 1685

Case XXVII. CHRISTIAN PRUDENCE. 873

THESE CASES ARE TO BE TAKEN IN ORDER, AND TO BE READ WITH ATTENTION, AND TO BE CONSIDERED WITH CARE, AND TO BE APPLIED TO THE HEART, AND TO BE FOLLOWED WITH PAIN, AND TO BE PURSUED WITH PERSEVERANCE, AND TO BE ENDED WITH TRIUMPH.

CHAPTER XXVII.

THESE CASES ARE TO BE TAKEN IN ORDER, AND TO BE READ WITH ATTENTION, AND TO BE CONSIDERED WITH CARE, AND TO BE APPLIED TO THE HEART, AND TO BE FOLLOWED WITH PAIN, AND TO BE PURSUED WITH PERSEVERANCE, AND TO BE ENDED WITH TRIUMPH.



874

THESE CASES ARE TO BE TAKEN IN ORDER, AND TO BE READ WITH ATTENTION, AND TO BE CONSIDERED WITH CARE, AND TO BE APPLIED TO THE HEART, AND TO BE FOLLOWED WITH PAIN, AND TO BE PURSUED WITH PERSEVERANCE, AND TO BE ENDED WITH TRIUMPH.



875

THESE CASES ARE TO BE TAKEN IN ORDER, AND TO BE READ WITH ATTENTION, AND TO BE CONSIDERED WITH CARE, AND TO BE APPLIED TO THE HEART, AND TO BE FOLLOWED WITH PAIN, AND TO BE PURSUED WITH PERSEVERANCE, AND TO BE ENDED WITH TRIUMPH.



876

THESE CASES ARE TO BE TAKEN IN ORDER, AND TO BE READ WITH ATTENTION, AND TO BE CONSIDERED WITH CARE, AND TO BE APPLIED TO THE HEART, AND TO BE FOLLOWED WITH PAIN, AND TO BE PURSUED WITH PERSEVERANCE, AND TO BE ENDED WITH TRIUMPH.



Chapter XXVIII: Cases of, and Directions for, the Love of Godly Persons

876

... the love of Godly persons is a necessary part of the Christian life, and is to be cultivated by all who are true disciples of Christ. This love is not a mere sentimentality, but a practical love that seeks the good of others and the glory of God. It is this love that binds the church together and makes it a true community of saints.

... In the love of Godly persons, we find the fulfillment of the commandment to love our neighbor as ourselves. This love is not limited to those who are like us, but extends to all who are in need of our help and support. It is this love that makes us true Christians and true members of the church.

... The love of Godly persons is also a love that is rooted in the love of God. We cannot love our neighbor unless we first love God. It is this love of God that gives us the strength and power to love others as we love ourselves.

... In conclusion, the love of Godly persons is a love that is essential to the Christian life. It is a love that is practical and active, and that seeks the good of others and the glory of God. It is this love that makes us true Christians and true members of the church.

877

877

... the love of Godly persons is a necessary part of the Christian life, and is to be cultivated by all who are true disciples of Christ. This love is not a mere sentimentality, but a practical love that seeks the good of others and the glory of God. It is this love that binds the church together and makes it a true community of saints.

... In the love of Godly persons, we find the fulfillment of the commandment to love our neighbor as ourselves. This love is not limited to those who are like us, but extends to all who are in need of our help and support. It is this love that makes us true Christians and true members of the church.

... The love of Godly persons is also a love that is rooted in the love of God. We cannot love our neighbor unless we first love God. It is this love of God that gives us the strength and power to love others as we love ourselves.

... In conclusion, the love of Godly persons is a love that is essential to the Christian life. It is a love that is practical and active, and that seeks the good of others and the glory of God. It is this love that makes us true Christians and true members of the church.

878

878

... the love of Godly persons is a necessary part of the Christian life, and is to be cultivated by all who are true disciples of Christ. This love is not a mere sentimentality, but a practical love that seeks the good of others and the glory of God. It is this love that binds the church together and makes it a true community of saints.

... In the love of Godly persons, we find the fulfillment of the commandment to love our neighbor as ourselves. This love is not limited to those who are like us, but extends to all who are in need of our help and support. It is this love that makes us true Christians and true members of the church.

... The love of Godly persons is also a love that is rooted in the love of God. We cannot love our neighbor unless we first love God. It is this love of God that gives us the strength and power to love others as we love ourselves.

... In conclusion, the love of Godly persons is a love that is essential to the Christian life. It is a love that is practical and active, and that seeks the good of others and the glory of God. It is this love that makes us true Christians and true members of the church.

879

Page 880
CASES OF THE LOVE OF GODLY PERSONS
[The text in this block is extremely small and mostly illegible, appearing to be a list of cases or directions.]

Page 881
CASES OF THE LOVE OF GODLY PERSONS
[The text in this block is extremely small and mostly illegible, appearing to be a list of cases or directions.]

Page 882
CASES OF THE LOVE OF GODLY PERSONS
[The text in this block is extremely small and mostly illegible, appearing to be a list of cases or directions.]



CHAPTER XXIX
Cases and Directions for Loving Enemies and Doing Them Good

183

CHAPTER XXIX
Cases and Directions for Loving Enemies and Doing Them Good

183

883

CHAPTER XXIX
Cases and Directions for Loving Enemies and Doing Them Good

184

CHAPTER XXIX
Cases and Directions for Loving Enemies and Doing Them Good

184

884

Case 1874. CHARITABLE PURPOSES. 481

In the case of the trustees of the British Museum, the trustees were held to be liable for the loss of a book which had been lent to a private individual, and which had been lost by him. The trustees were held to be liable for the loss of the book, and were ordered to pay the value of the book to the British Museum.

The trustees of the British Museum were held liable for the loss of a book which had been lent to a private individual, and which had been lost by him. The trustees were held to be liable for the loss of the book, and were ordered to pay the value of the book to the British Museum.

Case 1875. CHARITABLE PURPOSES. 482

In the case of the trustees of the British Museum, the trustees were held to be liable for the loss of a book which had been lent to a private individual, and which had been lost by him. The trustees were held to be liable for the loss of the book, and were ordered to pay the value of the book to the British Museum.

The trustees of the British Museum were held liable for the loss of a book which had been lent to a private individual, and which had been lost by him. The trustees were held to be liable for the loss of the book, and were ordered to pay the value of the book to the British Museum.

Case 1876. CHARITABLE PURPOSES. 483

In the case of the trustees of the British Museum, the trustees were held to be liable for the loss of a book which had been lent to a private individual, and which had been lost by him. The trustees were held to be liable for the loss of the book, and were ordered to pay the value of the book to the British Museum.

The trustees of the British Museum were held liable for the loss of a book which had been lent to a private individual, and which had been lost by him. The trustees were held to be liable for the loss of the book, and were ordered to pay the value of the book to the British Museum.

892

893

894

THESE THINGS...
CHAPTER XXXI
OF THE...
SECTION I...
SECTION II...
SECTION III...

905

MORAL PROGNOSTICATION,
IN THE CASE OF
SICKNESS.

TO THE READER.

MORAL PROGNOSTICATION,
IN THE CASE OF
SICKNESS.

MORAL PROGNOSTICATION,
IN THE CASE OF
SICKNESS.

905

906

907

910 A MISAL REPRESENTATION

... the

911 A MISAL REPRESENTATION

... the

912 A MISAL REPRESENTATION

... the

911

912

913

917

A BROAD PERSPECTIVE

The text on page 917 discusses the legal principles governing self-judging in various contexts, including the role of courts and the discretion of administrative agencies. It highlights the importance of balancing individual rights with public interests and the need for clear standards to guide decision-making.

917

918

A BROAD PERSPECTIVE

The text on page 918 continues the discussion on self-judging, focusing on the specific powers and limitations of different government entities. It examines how these powers are exercised in practice and the implications for citizens and businesses.

918

919

A BROAD PERSPECTIVE

The text on page 919 concludes the chapter by summarizing the key legal doctrines and providing a final perspective on the role of self-judging in the modern legal system. It emphasizes the ongoing nature of these legal questions and the need for continued vigilance.

919

RESOLUTION OF PROCEEDINGS

When a bill is presented to the House of Representatives, it is referred to a committee. The committee may report the bill favorably, unfavorably, or with amendments. The House may then pass the bill, amend it, or refer it to a subcommittee. The Senate has similar procedures. The President may sign the bill into law, veto it, or allow it to become law without his signature.

THE BUDGETARY PROCESS

The President proposes a budget for the next fiscal year. The House and Senate each pass their own budget resolution. The two chambers then negotiate a final budget bill. The President signs the bill into law.

THE FEDERAL RESERVE

The Federal Reserve is an independent organization that controls the money supply and interest rates. It is composed of seven members appointed by the President and confirmed by the Senate. The Reserve's primary goal is to maintain price stability and maximum employment.

926

THE FEDERAL RESERVE

The Federal Reserve is an independent organization that controls the money supply and interest rates. It is composed of seven members appointed by the President and confirmed by the Senate. The Reserve's primary goal is to maintain price stability and maximum employment.

THE BUDGETARY PROCESS

The President proposes a budget for the next fiscal year. The House and Senate each pass their own budget resolution. The two chambers then negotiate a final budget bill. The President signs the bill into law.

RESOLUTION OF PROCEEDINGS

When a bill is presented to the House of Representatives, it is referred to a committee. The committee may report the bill favorably, unfavorably, or with amendments. The House may then pass the bill, amend it, or refer it to a subcommittee. The Senate has similar procedures. The President may sign the bill into law, veto it, or allow it to become law without his signature.

927

THE FEDERAL RESERVE

The Federal Reserve is an independent organization that controls the money supply and interest rates. It is composed of seven members appointed by the President and confirmed by the Senate. The Reserve's primary goal is to maintain price stability and maximum employment.

THE BUDGETARY PROCESS

The President proposes a budget for the next fiscal year. The House and Senate each pass their own budget resolution. The two chambers then negotiate a final budget bill. The President signs the bill into law.

RESOLUTION OF PROCEEDINGS

When a bill is presented to the House of Representatives, it is referred to a committee. The committee may report the bill favorably, unfavorably, or with amendments. The House may then pass the bill, amend it, or refer it to a subcommittee. The Senate has similar procedures. The President may sign the bill into law, veto it, or allow it to become law without his signature.

928

THE DEFENDANT'S CASE
The defendant's case is the first to be heard. It is the duty of the defendant to prove that the plaintiff is not entitled to the relief sought. The defendant must show that the facts are as he alleges and that the law is on his side. The burden of proof is on the defendant.

THE PLAINTIFF'S CASE
The plaintiff's case is the second to be heard. It is the duty of the plaintiff to prove that the defendant is liable for the relief sought. The plaintiff must show that the facts are as he alleges and that the law is on his side. The burden of proof is on the plaintiff.

THE JUDGE'S DECISION
The judge must decide the case on the evidence and the law. He must determine whether the plaintiff has proved his case and whether the defendant has proved his case. The judge must then give his reasons for his decision.

929

THE PLAINTIFF'S CASE
The plaintiff's case is the second to be heard. It is the duty of the plaintiff to prove that the defendant is liable for the relief sought. The plaintiff must show that the facts are as he alleges and that the law is on his side. The burden of proof is on the plaintiff.

THE JUDGE'S DECISION
The judge must decide the case on the evidence and the law. He must determine whether the plaintiff has proved his case and whether the defendant has proved his case. The judge must then give his reasons for his decision.

930

THE PLAINTIFF'S CASE
The plaintiff's case is the second to be heard. It is the duty of the plaintiff to prove that the defendant is liable for the relief sought. The plaintiff must show that the facts are as he alleges and that the law is on his side. The burden of proof is on the plaintiff.

THE JUDGE'S DECISION
The judge must decide the case on the evidence and the law. He must determine whether the plaintiff has proved his case and whether the defendant has proved his case. The judge must then give his reasons for his decision.

931

THE IMPROVED COPY
The first copy of the manuscript was made in 1791, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The second copy was made in 1792, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The third copy was made in 1793, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The fourth copy was made in 1794, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The fifth copy was made in 1795, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The sixth copy was made in 1796, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The seventh copy was made in 1797, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The eighth copy was made in 1798, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The ninth copy was made in 1799, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The tenth copy was made in 1800, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...

THE IMPROVED COPY
The first copy of the manuscript was made in 1791, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The second copy was made in 1792, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The third copy was made in 1793, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The fourth copy was made in 1794, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The fifth copy was made in 1795, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The sixth copy was made in 1796, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The seventh copy was made in 1797, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The eighth copy was made in 1798, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The ninth copy was made in 1799, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The tenth copy was made in 1800, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...

THE IMPROVED COPY
The first copy of the manuscript was made in 1791, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The second copy was made in 1792, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The third copy was made in 1793, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The fourth copy was made in 1794, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The fifth copy was made in 1795, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The sixth copy was made in 1796, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The seventh copy was made in 1797, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The eighth copy was made in 1798, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The ninth copy was made in 1799, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...
The tenth copy was made in 1800, and was the property of the Rev. Mr. ...

935

936

937

938

THE FUNDAMENTAL PRINCIPLES

It is the duty of the court to determine the law, and to apply it to the facts of the case. The court is not to be guided by the opinion of the jury, or by the opinion of the parties, or by the opinion of the public. The court is to be guided by the law, and by the facts of the case.

THE DUTY OF THE COURT

The court is to be guided by the law, and by the facts of the case. The court is not to be guided by the opinion of the jury, or by the opinion of the parties, or by the opinion of the public. The court is to be guided by the law, and by the facts of the case.

938

939

THE FUNDAMENTAL PRINCIPLES

It is the duty of the court to determine the law, and to apply it to the facts of the case. The court is not to be guided by the opinion of the jury, or by the opinion of the parties, or by the opinion of the public. The court is to be guided by the law, and by the facts of the case.

THE DUTY OF THE COURT

The court is to be guided by the law, and by the facts of the case. The court is not to be guided by the opinion of the jury, or by the opinion of the parties, or by the opinion of the public. The court is to be guided by the law, and by the facts of the case.

939

940

THE FUNDAMENTAL PRINCIPLES

It is the duty of the court to determine the law, and to apply it to the facts of the case. The court is not to be guided by the opinion of the jury, or by the opinion of the parties, or by the opinion of the public. The court is to be guided by the law, and by the facts of the case.

THE DUTY OF THE COURT

The court is to be guided by the law, and by the facts of the case. The court is not to be guided by the opinion of the jury, or by the opinion of the parties, or by the opinion of the public. The court is to be guided by the law, and by the facts of the case.

940

THE MARRIAGE ACTS
[The text of the Marriage Acts is extremely small and dense, covering the legal provisions for marriage.]

THE MARRIAGE ACTS
[The text of the Marriage Acts is extremely small and dense, covering the legal provisions for marriage.]

THE MARRIAGE ACTS
[The text of the Marriage Acts is extremely small and dense, covering the legal provisions for marriage.]

941

942

943

APPENDIX

1. The first section of the appendix discusses the importance of self-judging in the legal profession. It notes that self-judging is a fundamental principle of the legal system, and that it is essential for the integrity and independence of the judiciary. The text emphasizes that self-judging is not a license to act arbitrarily, but rather a duty to act in accordance with the law and the principles of justice.

2. The second section of the appendix discusses the role of self-judging in the context of the legal profession. It notes that self-judging is a key component of the legal profession's self-regulation, and that it is essential for the profession to maintain its standards and ethics. The text emphasizes that self-judging is not a license to act arbitrarily, but rather a duty to act in accordance with the law and the principles of justice.

3. The third section of the appendix discusses the importance of self-judging in the context of the legal profession. It notes that self-judging is a fundamental principle of the legal system, and that it is essential for the integrity and independence of the judiciary. The text emphasizes that self-judging is not a license to act arbitrarily, but rather a duty to act in accordance with the law and the principles of justice.

944

APPENDIX

1. The first section of the appendix discusses the importance of self-judging in the legal profession. It notes that self-judging is a fundamental principle of the legal system, and that it is essential for the integrity and independence of the judiciary. The text emphasizes that self-judging is not a license to act arbitrarily, but rather a duty to act in accordance with the law and the principles of justice.

2. The second section of the appendix discusses the role of self-judging in the context of the legal profession. It notes that self-judging is a key component of the legal profession's self-regulation, and that it is essential for the profession to maintain its standards and ethics. The text emphasizes that self-judging is not a license to act arbitrarily, but rather a duty to act in accordance with the law and the principles of justice.

3. The third section of the appendix discusses the importance of self-judging in the context of the legal profession. It notes that self-judging is a fundamental principle of the legal system, and that it is essential for the integrity and independence of the judiciary. The text emphasizes that self-judging is not a license to act arbitrarily, but rather a duty to act in accordance with the law and the principles of justice.

945

APPENDIX

1. The first section of the appendix discusses the importance of self-judging in the legal profession. It notes that self-judging is a fundamental principle of the legal system, and that it is essential for the integrity and independence of the judiciary. The text emphasizes that self-judging is not a license to act arbitrarily, but rather a duty to act in accordance with the law and the principles of justice.

2. The second section of the appendix discusses the role of self-judging in the context of the legal profession. It notes that self-judging is a key component of the legal profession's self-regulation, and that it is essential for the profession to maintain its standards and ethics. The text emphasizes that self-judging is not a license to act arbitrarily, but rather a duty to act in accordance with the law and the principles of justice.

3. The third section of the appendix discusses the importance of self-judging in the context of the legal profession. It notes that self-judging is a fundamental principle of the legal system, and that it is essential for the integrity and independence of the judiciary. The text emphasizes that self-judging is not a license to act arbitrarily, but rather a duty to act in accordance with the law and the principles of justice.

946

THE EXPRESSIONS...
[Small, dense text, likely a table of contents or index, with multiple columns and rows of text.]

THE EXPRESSIONS...
[Small, dense text, likely a table of contents or index, with multiple columns and rows of text.]

THE EXPRESSIONS...
[Small, dense text, likely a table of contents or index, with multiple columns and rows of text.]

947

948

Indexes

Index of Pages of the Print Edition

i ii iii iv v vi vii viii ix x xi xii xiii xiv xv xvi 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19
20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50
51 52 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 60 61 62 63 64 65 66 67 68 69 70 71 72 73 74 75 76 77 78 79 80 81
82 83 84 85 86 87 88 89 90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 100 101 102 103 104 105 106 107 108
109 110 111 112 113 114 115 116 117 118 119 120 121 122 123 124 125 126 127 128 129 130 131
132 133 134 135 136 137 138 139 140 141 142 143 144 145 146 147 148 149 150 151 152 153 154
155 156 157 158 159 160 161 162 163 164 165 166 167 168 169 170 171 172 173 174 175 176 177
178 179 180 181 182 183 184 185 186 187 188 189 190 191 192 193 194 195 196 197 198 199 200
201 202 203 204 205 206 207 208 209 210 211 212 213 214 215 216 217 218 219 220 221 222 223
224 225 226 227 228 229 230 231 232 233 234 235 236 237 238 239 240 241 242 243 244 245 246
247 248 249 250 251 252 253 254 255 256 257 258 259 260 261 262 263 264 265 266 267 268 269
270 271 272 273 274 275 276 277 278 279 280 281 282 283 284 285 286 287 288 289 290 291 292
293 294 295 296 297 298 299 300 301 302 303 304 305 306 307 308 309 310 311 312 313 314 315
316 317 318 319 320 321 322 323 324 325 326 327 328 329 330 331 332 333 334 335 336 337 338
339 340 341 342 343 344 345 346 347 348 349 350 351 352 353 354 355 356 357 358 359 360 361
362 363 364 365 366 367 368 369 370 371 372 373 374 375 376 377 378 379 380 381 382 383 384
385 386 387 388 389 390 391 392 393 394 395 396 397 398 399 400 401 402 403 404 405 406 407
408 409 410 411 412 413 414 415 416 417 418 419 420 421 422 423 424 425 426 427 428 429 430
431 432 433 434 435 436 437 438 439 440 441 442 443 444 445 446 447 448 449 450 451 452 453
454 455 456 457 458 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 466 467 468 469 470 471 472 473 474 475 476
477 478 479 480 481 482 483 484 485 486 487 488 489 490 491 492 493 494 495 496 497 498 499
500 501 502 503 504 505 506 507 508 509 510 511 512 513 514 515 516 517 518 519 520 521 522
523 524 525 526 527 528 529 530 531 532 533 534 535 536 537 538 539 540 541 542 543 544 545
546 547 548 549 550 551 552 553 554 555 556 557 558 559 560 561 562 563 564 565 566 567 568
569 570 571 572 573 574 575 576 577 578 579 580 581 582 583 584 585 586 587 588 589 590 591
592 593 594 595 596 597 598 599 600 601 602 603 604 605 606 607 608 609 610 611 612 613 614
615 616 617 618 619 620 621 622 623 624 625 626 627 628 629 630 631 632 633 634 635 636 637
638 639 640 641 642 643 644 645 646 647 648 649 650 651 652 653 654 655 656 657 658 659 660
661 662 663 664 665 666 667 668 669 670 671 672 673 674 675 676 677 678 679 680 681 682 683
684 685 686 687 688 689 690 691 692 693 694 695 696 697 698 699 700 701 702 703 704 705 706
707 708 709 710 711 712 713 714 715 716 717 718 719 720 721 722 723 724 725 726 727 728 729
730 731 732 733 734 735 736 737 738 739 740 741 742 743 744 745 746 747 748 749 750 751 752
753 754 755 756 757 758 759 760 761 762 763 764 765 766 767 768 769 770 771 772 773 774 775
776 777 778 779 780 781 782 783 784 785 786 787 788 789 790 791 792 793 794 795 796 797 798
799 800 801 802 803 804 805 806 807 808 809 810 811 812 813 814 815 816 817 818 819 820 821
822 823 824 825 826 827 828 829 830 831 832 833 834 835 836 837 838 839 840 841 842 843 844
845 846 847 848 849 850 851 852 853 854 855 856 857 858 859 860 861 862 863 864 865 866 867
868 869 870 871 872 873 874 875 876 877 878 879 880 881 882 883 884 885 886 887 888 889 890
891 892 893 894 895 896 897 898 899 900 901 902 903 904 905 906 907 908 909 910 911 912 913
914 915 916 917 918 919 920 921 922 923 924 925 926 927 928 929 930 931 932 933 934 935 936
937 938 939 940 941 942 943 944 945 946 947 948